



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

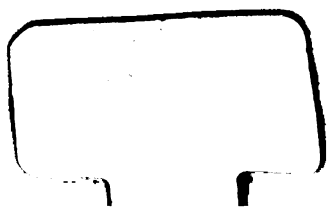
### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

NYPL RESEARCH LIBRARIES

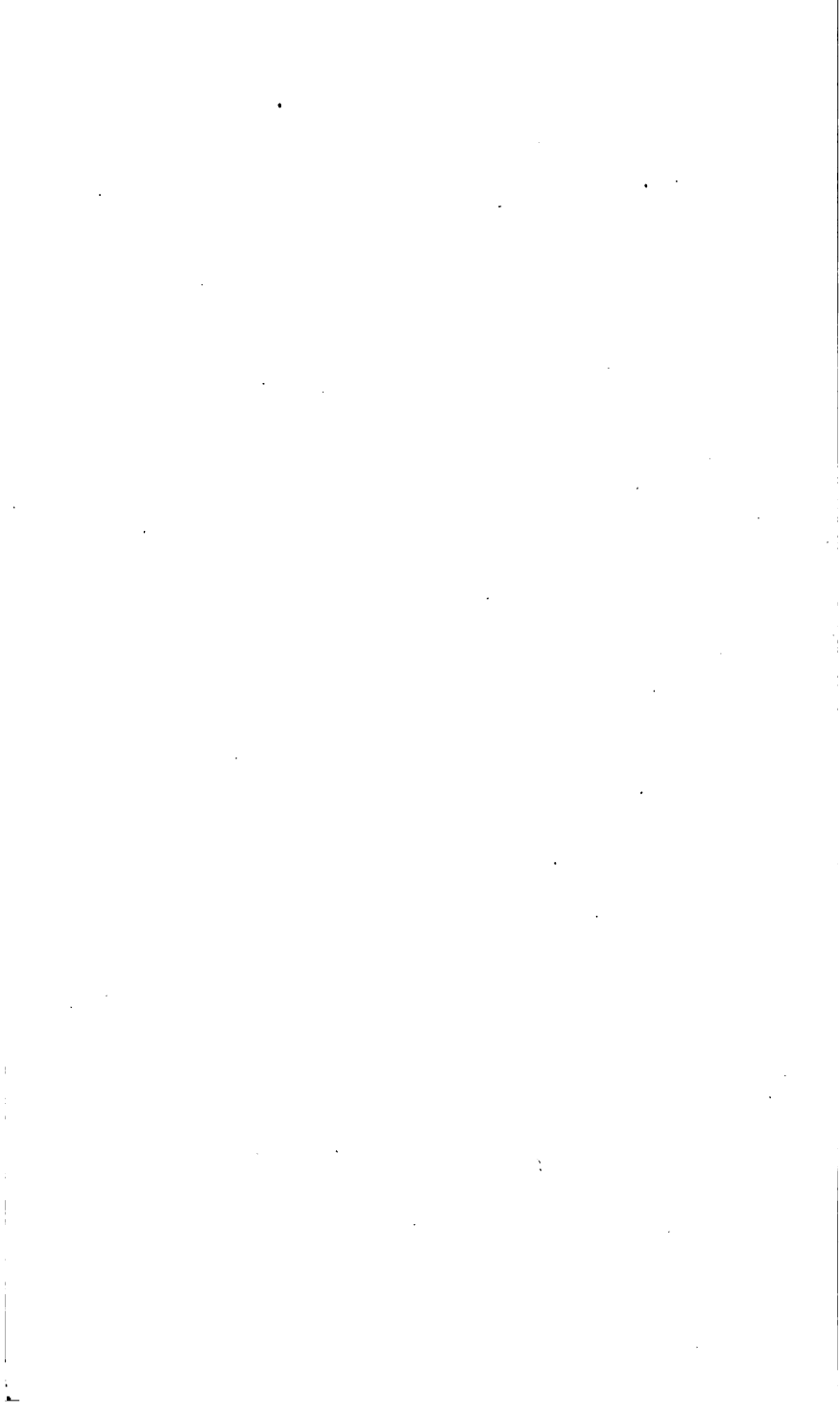


3 3433 07485170 4



NCI

Spencer



# THE HOME BOOK OF VERSE

AMERICAN AND ENGLISH

1580-1912

With an Appendix Containing a Few Well-known Poems  
in Other Languages

Selected and Arranged

By

BURTON EGBERT STEVENSON

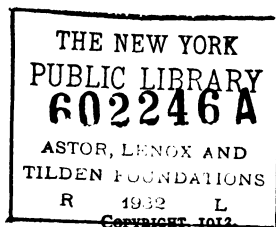
VOLUME III

POEMS OF LOVE. PART II



NEW YORK  
HENRY HOLT AND COMPANY

1915



BY  
HENRY HOLT AND COMPANY



# TABLE OF CONTENTS

## PART II—Continued

### LOVE'S SADNESS

"The Night has a Thousand Eyes" . . . . .	Francis William Bourdillon . . . . .	843
"I Saw my Lady Weep" . . . . .	Unknown . . . . .	843
Love's Young Dream . . . . .	Thomas Moore . . . . .	844
"Not ours the Vows" . . . . .	Bernard Barton . . . . .	845
The Grave of Love . . . . .	Thomas Love Peacock . . . . .	845
"We'll go no More a Roving" . . . . .	George Gordon Byron . . . . .	846
Song, "Sing the Old Song, amid the sounds dispersing" . . . . .	Aubrey Thomas de Vere . . . . .	846
The Question . . . . .	Percy Bysshe Shelley . . . . .	847
Long, Long Ago . . . . .	Thomas Haynes Bayly . . . . .	848
The Water Lady . . . . .	Thomas Hood . . . . .	849
"Tripping Down the Field-path" . . . . .	Charles Swain . . . . .	850
"If Thou Wilt Ease Thine Heart" . . . . .	Thomas Lovell Beddoes . . . . .	851
"A Place in Thy Memory" . . . . .	Gerald Griffin . . . . .	851
Inclusions . . . . .	Elizabeth Barrett Browning . . . . .	852
Mariana . . . . .	Alfred Tennyson . . . . .	853
"Ask Me no More" . . . . .	Alfred Tennyson . . . . .	855
A Woman's Last Word . . . . .	Robert Browning . . . . .	856
The Last Ride Together . . . . .	Robert Browning . . . . .	857
Youth and Art . . . . .	Robert Browning . . . . .	860
Two in the Campagna . . . . .	Robert Browning . . . . .	862
One way of Love . . . . .	Robert Browning . . . . .	864
"Never the Time and the Place" . . . . .	Robert Browning . . . . .	865
Song, "Oh! that we two were May- ing" . . . . .	Charles Kingsley . . . . .	865
Twice . . . . .	Christina Georgina Rossetti . . . . .	866
Jessie . . . . .	Thomas Edward Brown . . . . .	867
The Chess-board . . . . .	Edward Robert Bulwer Lytton . . . . .	868
Aux Italiens . . . . .	Edward Robert Bulwer Lytton . . . . .	869
"Love Me Little, Love Me Long" . . . . .	Unknown . . . . .	872
The Nymph's Song to Hylas . . . . .	William Morris . . . . .	874
No and Yes . . . . .	Thomas Ashe . . . . .	875
Love in Dreams . . . . .	John Addington Symonds . . . . .	875
"A Little While I fain would Linger Yet" . . . . .	Paul Hamilton Hayne . . . . .	875
Song, "I made another garden, yea" . . . . .	Arthur O'Shaughnessy . . . . .	876
Song, "Has summer come without the rose" . . . . .	Arthur O'Shaughnessy . . . . .	877
After . . . . .	Philip Bourke Marston . . . . .	878
After Summer . . . . .	Philip Bourke Marston . . . . .	879
Rococo . . . . .	Algernon Charles Swinburne . . . . .	880
Rondel . . . . .	Algernon Charles Swinburne . . . . .	882
The Oblation . . . . .	Algernon Charles Swinburne . . . . .	883
The Song of the Bower . . . . .	Dante Gabriel Rossetti . . . . .	883
Song, "We break the glass, whose sacred wine" . . . . .	Edward Coale Pinkney . . . . .	885
Maud Muller . . . . .	John Greenleaf Whittier . . . . .	885
La Grisette . . . . .	Oliver Wendell Holmes . . . . .	889
The Dark Man . . . . .	Nora Hopper . . . . .	890



Eurydice .....	<i>Francis William Bourdillon</i> .....	891
A Woman's Thought .....	<i>Richard Watson Gilder</i> .....	892
Laus Veneris .....	<i>Louise Chandler Moulton</i> .....	893
Adonais .....	<i>Will Wallace Harney</i> .....	894
Face to Face .....	<i>Frances Cochrane</i> .....	895
Ashore .....	<i>Laurence Hope</i> .....	896
Khristna and His Flute .....	<i>Laurence Hope</i> .....	897
Impenitentia Ultima .....	<i>Ernest Dowson</i> .....	897
Non Sum Qualis Eram Bonæ sub Regno Cynaræ .....	<i>Ernest Dowson</i> .....	898
Most High Love .....	<i>Ernest Dowson</i> .....	899
"So Sweet Love Seemed" .....	<i>Robert Bridges</i> .....	900
An Old Tune .....	<i>Andrew Lang</i> .....	900
Refuge .....	<i>William Winter</i> .....	901
Midsummer .....	<i>Ella Wheeler Wilcox</i> .....	902
Ashes of Roses .....	<i>Elaine Goodale</i> .....	903
Sympathy .....	<i>Althea Gyles</i> .....	903
The Phantom of the Rose .....	<i>Jerome A. Hart</i> .....	903
Love and Life .....	<i>Julie Mathilde Lippman</i> .....	904
Love's Prisoner .....	<i>Mariana Griswold Van Rensselaer</i> .....	905
Rosies .....	<i>Agnes I. Hanrahan</i> .....	905
At the Comedy .....	<i>Arthur Stringer</i> .....	906
"Sometime It may Be" .....	<i>Arthur Colton</i> .....	907
"I heard a Soldier" .....	<i>Herbert Trench</i> .....	907
The Last Memory .....	<i>Arthur Symonds</i> .....	908
"Down by the Salley Gardens" .....	<i>William Butler Yeats</i> .....	908

### THE PARTED LOVERS

Song, "O mistress mine, where are you roaming" .....	<i>William Shakespeare</i> .....	910
"Go, Lovely Rose" .....	<i>Edmund Waller</i> .....	910
To the Rose: A Song .....	<i>Robert Herrick</i> .....	911
Memory .....	<i>William Browne</i> .....	911
To Lucasta, Going to the wars .....	<i>Richard Lovelace</i> .....	913
To Lucasta, going beyond the Seas .....	<i>Richard Lovelace</i> .....	913
Song to a Fair Young Lady, Going out of the Town in the Spring .....	<i>John Dryden</i> .....	914
Song, "To all you ladies now at land" .....	<i>Charles Sackville</i> .....	915
Song, "In vain you tell your parting lover" .....	<i>Matthew Prior</i> .....	917
Black-Eyed Susan .....	<i>John Gay</i> .....	917
Irish Molly O. ....	<i>Unknown</i> .....	919
Song, "At setting day and rising morn" .....	<i>Allan Ramsay</i> .....	920
Lochaber no More .....	<i>Allan Ramsay</i> .....	920
Willie and Helen .....	<i>Hew Ainslie</i> .....	921
Absence .....	<i>Richard Jago</i> .....	922
"My Mother Bids me Bind my Hair" .....	<i>Anne Hunter</i> .....	922
"Blow High! Blow Low" .....	<i>Charles Dibdin</i> .....	922
The Siller Croun .....	<i>Susanna Blamire</i> .....	923
"My Nannie's Awa" .....	<i>Robert Burns</i> .....	924
"Ae Fond Kiss" .....	<i>Robert Burns</i> .....	925
"The Day Returns" .....	<i>Robert Burns</i> .....	925
My Bonnie Mary .....	<i>Robert Burns</i> .....	926
A Red, Red Rose, .....	<i>Robert Burns</i> .....	926
I Love My Jean .....	<i>Robert Burns and John     Hamilton</i> .....	927
The Rover's Adieu, from "Rokeby" .....	<i>Walter Scott</i> .....	928
"Loudoun's Bonnie Woods and Braes" .....	<i>Robert Tannahill</i> .....	929

# Table of Contents

v

"Fare Thee Well" .....	George Gordon Byron .....	930
"Maid of Athens, Ere We Part" .....	George Gordon Byron .....	931
"When We Two Parted" .....	George Gordon Byron .....	932
"Go, Forget Me" .....	Charles Wolfe .....	933
"Last Night" .....	George Darley .....	934
Adieu .....	Thomas Carlyle .....	934
Jeanie Morrison .....	William Motherwell .....	935
"What will You do, Love" .....	Samuel Lover .....	938
Fair Ines .....	Thomas Hood .....	939
A Valediction .....	Elizabeth Barrett Browning ..	940
Farewell .....	John Addington Symonds ..	942
"I Do Not Love Thee" .....	Caroline Elizabeth Sarah Norton .....	942
The Palm-tree and the Pine .....	Richard Monckton Milnes ..	943
"O Swallow, Swallow Flying South" ..	Alfred Tennyson .....	943
The Flower's Name .....	Robert Browning .....	944
To Marguerite .....	Matthew Arnold .....	946
Separation .....	Matthew Arnold .....	946
Longing .....	Matthew Arnold .....	947
Divided .....	Jean Ingelow .....	948
My Playmate .....	John Greenleaf Whittier ..	952
A Farewell .....	Coventry Patmore .....	954
Departure .....	Coventry Patmore .....	954
Absent, Yet Present .....	Edward Robert Bulwer Lytton	955
Song, "Fair is the night, and fair the day" .....	William Morris .....	957
At Parting .....	Algernon Charles Swinburne	958
"If She But Knew" .....	Arthur O'Shaughnessy .....	958
Kathleen Mavourneen .....	Louisa Macartney Crawford	959
Robin Adair .....	Caroline Keppel .....	959
"If You Were Here" .....	Philip Bourke Marston .....	961
"Come to Me, Dearest" .....	Joseph Brennan .....	962
Song, 'Tis said that absence conquers love" .....	Frederick William Thomas ..	963
Parting .....	Gerald Massey .....	964
The Parting Hour .....	Olive Custance .....	965
A Song of Autumn .....	Rennell Rodd .....	965
The Girl I Left Behind Me .....	Unknown .....	966
"When we are Parted" .....	Hamilton Aide .....	967
Remember or Forget" .....	Hamilton Aide .....	967
Nancy Dawson .....	Herbert P. Horne .....	968
My Little Love .....	Charles B. Hawley .....	969
For Ever .....	William Caldwell Roscoe ..	970
Auf Wiedersehen .....	James Russell Lowell .....	970
"Forever and a Day" .....	Thomas Bailey Aldrich .....	971
Old Gardens .....	Arthur Upson .....	972
Donald .....	Henry Abbey .....	972
We Twain .....	Amanda T. Jones .....	973
With Thee .....	Elizabeth Akers .....	974
Song, "She's somewhere in the sun- light strong" .....	Richard Le Gallienne .....	975
Gossip .....	Helen Huntington .....	975
The Lover Thinks of His Lady in the North .....	Shaemas O Sheel .....	976
Chanson de Rosemonde .....	Richard Hovey .....	976
Ad Domnulam Suam .....	Ernest Dowson .....	977
Marian Drury .....	Bliss Carman .....	978
Love's Rosary .....	Alfred Noyes .....	979

## THE TRAGEDY OF LOVE

Song, "My silks and fine array" ....	William Blake .....	981
--------------------------------------	---------------------	-----

The Flight of Love .....	<i>Percy Bysshe Shelley</i> .....	981
"Farewell! If ever Fondest Prayer" .....	<i>George Gordon Byron</i> .....	982
Porphyria's Lover .....	<i>Robert Browning</i> .....	983
Modern Beauty .....	<i>Arthur Symonds</i> .....	984
La Belle Dame Sans Merci .....	<i>John Keats</i> .....	985
Tantalus—Texas .....	<i>Joaquin Miller</i> .....	987
Enchainment .....	<i>Arthur O'Shaughnessy</i> .....	988
Auld Robin Gray .....	<i>Anne Barnard</i> .....	989
Lost Light .....	<i>Elizabeth Akers</i> .....	990
A Sigh .....	<i>Harriet Prescott Spofford</i> .....	991
Hereafter .....	<i>Harriet Prescott Spofford</i> .....	992
Endymion .....	<i>Oscar Wilde</i> .....	993
"Love is a Terrible Thing" .....	<i>Grace Fallow Norton</i> .....	994
The Ballad of the Angel .....	<i>Theodosia Garrison</i> .....	995
"Love Came Back at Fall o' Dew" .....	<i>Lizette Woodworth Reese</i> .....	996
In a Year .....	<i>Robert Browning</i> .....	997
Outgrown .....	<i>Julia C. R. Dorr</i> .....	999
A Tragedy .....	<i>Edith Nesbit</i> .....	1001
Left Behind .....	<i>Elizabeth Akers</i> .....	1002
The Forsaken Merman .....	<i>Matthew Arnold</i> .....	1003
The Portrait .....	<i>Edward Robert Bulwer Lytton</i> .....	1007
The Rose and Thorn .....	<i>Paul Hamilton Hayne</i> .....	1010
To Her—Unspoken .....	<i>Amelia Josephine Burr</i> .....	1011
A Light Woman .....	<i>Robert Browning</i> .....	1011
From the Turkish .....	<i>George Gordon Byron</i> .....	1013
A Summer Wooing .....	<i>Louise Chandler Moulton</i> .....	1014
Butterflies .....	<i>John Davidson</i> .....	1014
Unseen Spirits .....	<i>Nathaniel Parker Willis</i> .....	1014
"Grandmither, Think Not I Forget" .....	<i>Willia Sibert Cather</i> .....	1015
Little Wild Baby .....	<i>Margaret Thomson Janvier</i> .....	1017
A Cradle Song .....	<i>Nicholas Breton</i> .....	1018
Lady Anne Bothwell's Lament .....	<i>Unknown</i> .....	1019
A Woman's Love .....	<i>John Hay</i> .....	1020
A Tragedy .....	<i>Théophile Maraisals</i> .....	1022
"Mother, I Cannot Mind My Wheel" .....	<i>Walter Savage Landor</i> .....	1022
Airly Beacon .....	<i>Charles Kingsley</i> .....	1022
A Sea Child .....	<i>Bliss Carman</i> .....	1023
From the Harbor Hill .....	<i>Gustav Kobbé</i> .....	1023
Allan Water .....	<i>Matthew Gregory Lewis</i> .....	1024
Forsaken .....	<i>Unknown</i> .....	1024
Bonnie Doon .....	<i>Robert Burns</i> .....	1026
The Two Lovers .....	<i>Richard Hovey</i> .....	1026
The Vampire .....	<i>Rudyard Kipling</i> .....	1027
Agatha .....	<i>Alfred Austin</i> .....	1028
"A Rose Will Fade" .....	<i>Dora Sigerson Shorter</i> .....	1029
Affaire d'Amour .....	<i>Margaret Deland</i> .....	1030
The Maid of Neidpath .....	<i>Walter Scott</i> .....	1031
Elena's Song from "Philip van Arte- veld" .....	<i>Henry Taylor</i> .....	1032
The Way of It .....	<i>John Vance Cheney</i> .....	1032
"When Lovely Woman Stoops to Folly" .....	<i>Oliver Goldsmith</i> .....	1033

## LOVE AND DEATH

Helen of Kirconnell .....	<i>Unknown</i> .....	1034
Willy Drowned in Yarrow .....	<i>Unknown</i> .....	1035
Annan Water .....	<i>Unknown</i> .....	1036
The Lament of the Border Widow .....	<i>Unknown</i> .....	1037
Aspatia's Song from "The Maid's Tragedy" .....	<i>John Fletcher</i> .....	1038

# Table of Contents

vii

A Ballad, "Twas when the seas were roaring" .....	<i>John Gay</i> .....	1038
The Braes of Yarrow .....	<i>John Logan</i> .....	1039
The Rose and the Gauntlet .....	<i>John Wilson</i> .....	1041
The Minstrel's Song from "Ælla" .....	<i>Thomas Chatterton</i> .....	1042
Highland Mary .....	<i>Robert Burns</i> .....	1043
To Mary in Heaven .....	<i>Robert Burns</i> .....	1044
Lucy .....	<i>William Wordsworth</i> .....	1045
Proud Maisie .....	<i>Walter Scott</i> .....	1048
Song, "Earl March looked on his dying child" .....	<i>Thomas Campbell</i> .....	1049
The Maid's Lament .....	<i>Walter Savage Landor</i> .....	1049
"She is Far from the Land" .....	<i>Thomas Moore</i> .....	1050
"At the Mid Hour of Night" .....	<i>Thomas Moore</i> .....	1051
A Bridal Dirge .....	<i>Bryan Waller Procter</i> .....	1051
"Oh! Snatched away in Beauty's Bloom" .....	<i>George Gordon Byron</i> .....	1052
To Mary .....	<i>Charles Wolfe</i> .....	1052
My Heart and I .....	<i>Elizabeth Barrett Browning</i> .....	1053
Rosalind's Scroll .....	<i>Elizabeth Barrett Browning</i> .....	1055
Lament of the Irish Emigrant .....	<i>Helen Selina Sheridan</i> .....	1056
The King of Denmark's Ride .....	<i>Caroline Elizabeth Sarah Nor- ton</i> .....	1058
Maritæ Suæ .....	<i>William Philpot</i> .....	1059
Ballad .....	<i>May Kendall</i> .....	1060
"Oh that 'Twere Possible" .....	<i>Alfred Tennyson</i> .....	1062
"Home They Brought Her Warrior Dead" .....	<i>Alfred Tennyson</i> .....	1063
Evelyn Hope .....	<i>Robert Browning</i> .....	1064
Remembrance .....	<i>Emily Brontë</i> .....	1065
Song, "The linnet in the rocky dells" .....	<i>Emily Brontë</i> .....	1066
Song of the Old Love .....	<i>Jean Ingelow</i> .....	1067
Requiescat .....	<i>Matthew Arnold</i> .....	1068
Too Late .....	<i>Dinah Maria Mulock Craik</i> .....	1069
Four Years .....	<i>Dinah Maria Mulock Craik</i> .....	1069
Barbara .....	<i>Alexander Smith</i> .....	1070
Song, "When I am Dead, My Dearest" .....	<i>Christina Georgina Rossetti</i> .....	1072
Too Late .....	<i>Christina Georgina Rossetti</i> .....	1072
Lines, "In the merry hay-time" .....	<i>C. J. Paul</i> .....	1074
Helen .....	<i>Sarah Chauncey Woolsey</i> .....	1074
Love and Death .....	<i>Rosa Mulholland</i> .....	1076
To One in Paradise .....	<i>Edgar Allan Poe</i> .....	1077
Annabel Lee .....	<i>Edgar Allan Poe</i> .....	1077
For Annie .....	<i>Edgar Allan Poe</i> .....	1079
Telling the Bees .....	<i>John Greenleaf Whittier</i> .....	1081
A Tryst .....	<i>Louise Chandler Moulton</i> .....	1083
Love's Resurrection Day .....	<i>Louise Chandler Moulton</i> .....	1084
Heaven .....	<i>Mariha Gilbert Dickinson</i> .....	1084
Janette's Hair .....	<i>Charles Graham Halpine</i> .....	1084
The Dying Lover .....	<i>Richard Henry Stoddard</i> .....	1086
"When the Grass Shall Cover Me" .....	<i>Ina Coolbrith</i> .....	1086
Give Love Today .....	<i>Ethel Talbot</i> .....	1087
Until Death .....	<i>Unknown</i> .....	1088
Florence Vane .....	<i>Philip Pendleton Cooke</i> .....	1089
"If Spirits Walk" .....	<i>Sophie Jewett</i> .....	1090
Requiescat .....	<i>Oscar Wilde</i> .....	1091
Lyric, "You would have understood me, had you waited" .....	<i>Ernest Dowson</i> .....	1092
Romance .....	<i>Andrew Lang</i> .....	1093
Good-Night .....	<i>Hester A. Benedict</i> .....	1093
Requiescat .....	<i>Rosamund Marriott Watson</i> .....	1094

The Four Winds .....	<i>Charles Henry Lüders</i> .....	1095
The King's Ballad .....	<i>Joyce Kilmer</i> .....	1095
Heliotrope .....	<i>Harry Thurston Peck</i> .....	1097
"Lydia is Gone this Many a Year" .....	<i>Lizette Woodworth Reese</i> ....	1098
After .....	<i>Lizette Woodworth Reese</i> ....	1099
Memories .....	<i>Arthur Stringer</i> .....	1099
To Diane .....	<i>Helen Hay Whitney</i> .....	1100
Asleep .....	<i>William Winter</i> .....	1101
Her Dwelling-place .....	<i>Ada Foster Murray</i> .....	1101
The Wife from Fairyland .....	<i>Richard Le Gallienne</i> .....	1102
In the Fall o' Year .....	<i>Thomas S. Jones, Jr.</i> .....	1103
The Rosary .....	<i>Robert Cameron Rogers</i> ....	1104

### LOVE'S FULFILLMENT

"My True-love Hath my Heart" .....	<i>Philip Sidney</i> .....	1105
Song, "O sweet delight" .....	<i>Thomas Campion</i> .....	1105
The Good Morrow .....	<i>John Donne</i> .....	1106
"There's Gowd in the Breast" .....	<i>James Hogg</i> .....	1106
The Beggar Maid .....	<i>Alfred Tennyson</i> .....	1107
Reflections .....	<i>Jean Ingelow</i> .....	1107
"One Morning, Oh! so Early" .....	<i>Jean Ingelow</i> .....	1110
A Birthday .....	<i>Christina Georgina Rossetti</i> .	1111
May Margaret .....	<i>Théophile Marais</i> .....	1111
Rondel, "Kissing her hair, I sat against her feet" .....	<i>Algernon Charles Swinburne</i> ..	1112
"I Love my Love" .....	<i>Charles Mackay</i> .....	1113
The Brookside .....	<i>Richard Monckton Milnes</i> .	1113
The World is Mine .....	<i>Florence Earle Coates</i> .....	1114
What My Lover Said .....	<i>Homer Greene</i> .....	1114
May-Music .....	<i>Rachel Annand Taylor</i> .....	1116
Song, "Flame at the core of the world" .....	<i>Arthur Upson</i> .....	1117
A Memory .....	<i>Frederic Lawrence Knowlcs.</i> ..	1118
Love Triumphant .....	<i>Frederic Lawrence Knowlcs.</i> ..	1119
Lines, "Love within the lover's breast" .....	<i>George Meredith</i> .....	1119
Love among the Ruins .....	<i>Robert Browning</i> .....	1120
Earl Mertoun's Song .....	<i>Robert Browning</i> .....	1122
Meeting at Night .....	<i>Robert Browning</i> .....	1123
Parting at Morning .....	<i>Robert Browning</i> .....	1123
The Turn of the Road .....	<i>Alice Rollit Coe</i> .....	1124
"My Delight and Thy Delight" .....	<i>Robert Bridges</i> .....	1124
"O, Saw ye the Lass" .....	<i>Richard Ryan</i> .....	1125
Love at Sea .....	<i>Algernon Charles Swinburne.</i> ..	1125
Mary Beaton's Song .....	<i>Algernon Charles Swinburne.</i> ..	1126
Plighted .....	<i>Dinah Maria Mulock Craik</i> ..	1127
A Woman's Question .....	<i>Adelaide Anne Procter</i> .....	1128
"Dinna Ask Me" .....	<i>John Dunlop</i> .....	1129
A Song, "Sing me a sweet, low song of night" .....	<i>Hildegard Hawthorne</i> .....	1130
The Reason .....	<i>James Oppenheim</i> .....	1130
"My Own Cáilín Donn" .....	<i>George Sigerson</i> .....	1131
Song from "Festus" .....	<i>Philip James Bailey</i> .....	1132
"By Yon Burn Side" .....	<i>Robert Tannahill</i> .....	1132
A Pastoral, "Flower of the medlar" .....	<i>Théophile Marais</i> .....	1133
"When Death to either shall Come" .....	<i>Robert Bridges</i> .....	1134
The Reconciliation .....	<i>Alfred Tennyson</i> .....	1134
Song, "Wait but a little while" .....	<i>Norman Gale</i> .....	1135
Content .....	<i>Norman Gale</i> .....	1136
Che Sara Sara .....	<i>Victor Plarr</i> .....	1136
"Bid Adieu to Girlish Days" .....	<i>James Joyce</i> .....	1136

To F. C. ....	<i>Mortimer Collins</i> .....	1137
Spring Passion .....	<i>Joel Elias Spingarn</i> .....	1137
Advice to a Lover .....	<i>S. Charles Jellicoe</i> .....	1137
"Yes" .....	<i>Richard Doddridge Blackmore</i> .....	1138
Love .....	<i>Samuel Taylor Coleridge</i> .....	1139
Nested .....	<i>Habberton Lulham</i> .....	1142
The Letters .....	<i>Alfred Tennyson</i> .....	1143
Prothalamion .....	<i>Edmund Spenser</i> .....	1144
Enithalamion .....	<i>Edmund Spenser</i> .....	1149
Bridal Song .....	<i>John Fletcher (?)</i> .....	1160
The Newly-wedded .....	<i>Winthrop Mackworth Praed</i> .....	1161
"I Saw Two Clouds at Morning" ..	<i>John Gardiner Calkins</i> .....	
	<i>Brainard</i> .....	1162
Holy Matrimony .....	<i>John Keble</i> .....	1163
The Bride .....	<i>Laurence Hope</i> .....	1164
A Marriage Charm .....	<i>Nora Hopper</i> .....	1165
"Like a Laverock in the Lift" ..	<i>Jean Ingelow</i> .....	1166
My Owen .....	<i>Ellen Mary Patrick Downing</i> .....	1166
Doris: A Pastoral .....	<i>Arthur Joseph Munby</i> .....	1167
"He'd Nothing but His Violin" ..	<i>Mary Kyle Dallas</i> .....	1168
Love's Calendar .....	<i>William Bell Scott</i> .....	1169
Home .....	<i>Dora Greenwell</i> .....	1170
Two Lovers .....	<i>George Eliot</i> .....	1170
The Land of Heart's Desire .....	<i>Emily Huntington Miller</i> ..	1172
My Ain Wife .....	<i>Alexander Laing</i> .....	1172
The Irish Wife .....	<i>Thomas d'Arcy McGee</i> .....	1173
My Wife's a Winsome wee Thing ..	<i>Robert Burns</i> .....	1174
Lettice .....	<i>Dinah Maria Mulock Craik</i> ..	1174
"If Thou wert by my Side, my		
Love" .....	<i>Reginald Heber</i> .....	1175
The Shepherd's Wife's Song .....	<i>Robert Greene</i> .....	1176
"Truth doth Truth Deserve" .....	<i>Philip Sidney</i> .....	1178
The Married Lover .....	<i>Coventry Patmore</i> .....	1178
My Love .....	<i>James Russell Lowell</i> .....	1179
Margaret to Dolcino .....	<i>Charles Kingsley</i> .....	1181
Dolcino to Margaret .....	<i>Charles Kingsley</i> .....	1181
At Last .....	<i>Richard Henry Stoddard</i> .....	1181
The Wife to Her Husband .....	<i>Unknown</i> .....	1182
A Wife's Song .....	<i>William Cox Bennett</i> .....	1183
The Sailor's Wife .....	<i>William Julius Mickle</i> .....	1183
Jerry an' Me .....	<i>Hiram Rich</i> .....	1185
"Don't be Sorrowful, Darling" ..	<i>Rembrandt Peale</i> .....	1186
Winifreda .....	<i>Unknown</i> .....	1187
An Old Man's Idyl .....	<i>Richard Realf</i> .....	1188
The Poet's Song to his Wife .....	<i>Bryan Waller Procter</i> .....	1189
John Anderson .....	<i>Robert Burns</i> .....	1190
To Mary .....	<i>Samuel Bishop</i> .....	1191
The Golden Wedding .....	<i>David Gray</i> .....	1192
Moggy and Me .....	<i>James Hogg</i> .....	1193
"O, Lay Thy Hand in Mine, Dear" ..	<i>Gerald Massey</i> .....	1194
Wife, Children, and Friends .....	<i>William Robert Spencer</i> .....	1194

## LOVE SONNETS

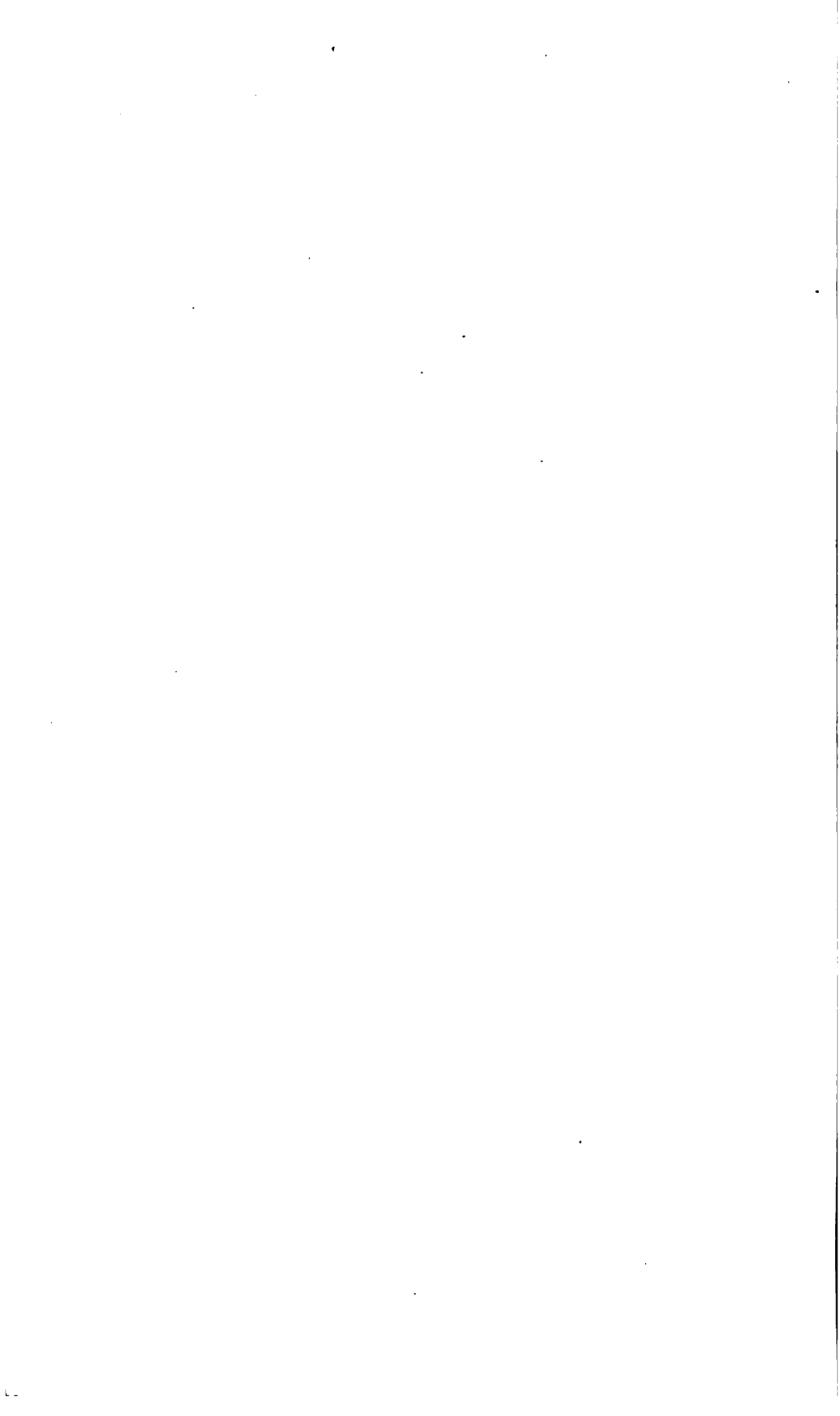
Sonnets from "Amoretti" .....	<i>Edmund Spenser</i> .....	1196
Sonnets from "Astrophel and Stella" ..	<i>Philip Sidney</i> .....	1199
Sonnets from "To Delia" .....	<i>Samuel Daniel</i> .....	1203
Sonnets from "Idea" .....	<i>Michael Drayton</i> .....	1206
Sonnets from "Diana" .....	<i>Henry Constable</i> .....	1209
Sonnets .....	<i>William Shakespeare</i> .....	1210
"Alexis, Here She Stayed" .....	<i>William Drummond</i> .....	1216

"Were I as Base as is the Lowly Plain" .....	<i>Joshua Sylvester</i> .....	1217
A Sonnet of the Moon .....	<i>Charles Best</i> .....	1217
To Mary Unwin .....	<i>William Cowper</i> .....	1218
"Why art Thou Silent" .....	<i>William Wordsworth</i> .....	1218
Sonnets from "The House of Life" ..	<i>Dante Gabriel Rossetti</i> .....	1219
Sonnets .....	<i>Christina Georgina Rossetti</i> ..	1223
How My Songs of Her Began .....	<i>Philip Bourke Marston</i> .....	1224
At the Last .....	<i>Philip Bourke Marston</i> .....	1225
To One who Would Make a Con- fession .....	<i>Wilfred Scawen Blunt</i> .....	1225
Love in the Winds .....	<i>Richard Hovey</i> .....	1226
"Were but my Spirit Loosed upon the Air" .....	<i>Louise Chandler Moulton</i> .....	1226
Renouncement .....	<i>Alice Meynell</i> .....	1227
"My Love for Thee" .....	<i>Richard Watson Gilder</i> .....	1227
Sonnets after the Italian .....	<i>Richard Watson Gilder</i> .....	1228
Stanzas from "Modern Love" .....	<i>George Meredith</i> .....	1228
Sonnets from "Sonnets to Miranda" ..	<i>William Watson</i> .....	1233
Sonnets from "Thysia" .....	<i>Morton Luce</i> .....	1235
Sonnets from "Sonnets from the Portuguese" .....	<i>Elizabeth Barrett Browning</i> ..	1238
One Word More .....	<i>Robert Browning</i> .....	1246

**PART II**  
**POEMS OF LOVE**

*Continued*





## LOVE'S SADNESS

### "THE NIGHT HAS A THOUSAND EYES"

THE night has a thousand eyes,  
And the day but one;  
Yet the light of the bright world dies  
With the dying sun.

The mind has a thousand eyes,  
And the heart but one;  
Yet the light of a whole life dies  
When love is done.

*Francis William Bourdillon* [1852-

### "I SAW MY LADY WEEP"

I saw my Lady weep,  
And Sorrow proud to be advanced so  
In those fair eyes where all perfections keep.  
Her face was full of Woe,  
But such a Woe (believe me) as wins more hearts  
Than Mirth can do with her enticing parts.

Sorrow was there made fair,  
And Passion, wise; Tears, a delightful thing;  
Silence, beyond all speech, a wisdom rare:  
She made her sighs to sing,  
And all things with so sweet a sadness move  
As made my heart at once both grieve and love.

O fairer than aught else  
The world can show, leave off in time to grieve!  
Enough, enough: your joyful look excels:  
Tears kill the heart, believe.  
O strive not to be excellent in Woe,  
Which only breeds your beauty's overthrow.

*Unknown*

## LOVE'S YOUNG DREAM

OH! the days are gone, when Beauty bright  
My heart's chain wove;  
When my dream of life, from morn till night,  
Was love, still love.  
New hope may bloom,  
And days may come,  
Of milder, calmer beam,  
But there's nothing half so sweet in life  
As love's young dream;  
No, there's nothing half so sweet in life  
As love's young dream.

Though the bard to purer fame may soar,  
When wild youth's past;  
Though he win the wise, who frowned before,  
To smile at last;  
He'll never meet  
A joy so sweet,  
In all his noon of fame,  
As when first he sung to woman's ear  
His soul-felt flame,  
And, at every close, she blushed to hear  
The one loved name.

No,—that hallowed form is ne'er forgot  
Which first love traced;  
Still it lingering haunts the greenest spot  
On memory's waste.  
'Twas odor fled  
As soon as shed;  
'Twas morning's wingèd dream;  
'Twas a light that ne'er can shine again  
On life's dull stream;  
Oh! 'twas light that ne'er can shine again  
On life's dull stream.

*Thomas Moore [1779-1852]*

## "NOT OURS THE VOWS"

Nor ours the vows of such as plight  
Their troth in sunny weather,  
While leaves are green, and skies are bright,  
To walk on flowers together.

But we have loved as those who tread  
The thorny path of sorrow,  
With clouds above, and cause to dread  
Yet deeper gloom to-morrow.

That thorny path, those stormy skies,  
Have drawn our spirits nearer;  
And rendered us, by sorrow's ties,  
Each to the other dearer.

Love, born in hours of joy and mirth,  
With mirth and joy may perish;  
That to which darker hours gave birth  
Still more and more we cherish.

It looks beyond the clouds of time,  
And through death's shadowy portal;  
Made by adversity sublime,  
By faith and hope immortal.

*Bernard Barton [1784-1849]*

## THE GRAVE OF LOVE

I dug, beneath the cypress shade,  
What well might seem an elfin's grave;  
And every pledge in earth I laid,  
That erst thy false affection gave.

I pressed them down the sod beneath;  
I placed one mossy stone above;  
And twined the rose's fading wreath  
Around the sepulcher of love.

Frail as thy love, the flowers were dead  
 Ere yet the evening sun was set:  
 But years shall see the cypress spread,  
 Immutable as my regret.

*Thomas Love Peacock* [1785-1866]

“WE’LL GO NO MORE A ROVING”

So, we’ll go no more a roving  
 So late into the night,  
 Though the heart be still as loving,  
 And the moon be still as bright.

For the sword outwears its sheath,  
 And the soul wears out the breast,  
 And the heart must pause to breathe,  
 And Love itself have rest.

Though the night was made for loving,  
 And the day returns too soon,  
 Yet we’ll go no more a roving  
 By the light of the moon.

*George Gordon Byron* [1788-1824]

SONG

SING the old song, amid the sounds dispersing  
 That burden treasured in your hearts too long;  
 Sing it, with voice low-breathed, but never name her:  
 She will not hear you, in her turrets nursing  
 High thoughts, too high to mate with mortal song—  
 Bend o’er her, gentle Heaven, but do not claim her!

In twilight caves, and secret lonelinesses,  
 She shades the bloom of her unearthly days;  
 And the soft winds alone have power to woo her:  
 Far off we catch the dark gleam of her tresses;  
 And wild birds haunt the wood-walks where she strays,  
 Intelligible music warbling to her.

That Spirit charged to follow and defend her,—  
He also, doubtless, suffers this love-pain;  
And she, perhaps, is sad, hearing his sighing:  
And yet that face is not so sad as tender;  
Like some sweet singer's, when her sweetest strain  
From the heaved heart is gradually dying!

*Aubrey Thomas De Vere* [1814-1902]

### THE QUESTION

I DREAMED that, as I wandered by the way,  
Bare Winter suddenly was changed to Spring;  
And gentle odors led my steps astray,  
Mixed with a sound of waters murmuring  
Along a shelving bank of turf, which lay  
Under a copse, and hardly dared to fling  
Its green arms round the bosom of the stream,  
But kissed it and then fled, as thou mightest in dream.

There grew pied wind-flowers and violets;  
Daisies, those pearly Arcturi of the earth,  
The constellated flower that never sets;  
Faint oxlips; tender bluebells, at whose birth  
The sod scarce heaved; and that tall flower that wets—  
Like a child, half in tenderness and mirth—  
Its mother's face with heaven-collected tears  
When the low wind, its playmate's voice, it hears.

And in the warm hedge grew lush eglantine,  
Green cowbind and the moonlight-colored may,  
And cherry-blossoms, and white cups whose wine  
Was the bright dew yet drained not by the day;  
And wild roses, and ivy serpentine,  
With its dark buds and leaves wandering astray;  
And flowers, azure, black, and streaked with gold,  
Fairer than any wakened eyes behold.

And nearer to the river's trembling edge  
There grew broad flag-flowers, purple pranked with white,  
And starry river-buds among the sedge,  
And floating water-lilies, broad and bright,

Which lit the oak that overhung the hedge  
With moonlight beams of their own watery light;  
And bulrushes, and reeds of such deep green  
As soothed the dazzled eye with sober sheen.

Methought that of these visionary flowers  
I made a nosegay, bound in such a way  
That the same hues which in their natural bowers  
Were mingled or opposed, the like array  
Kept these imprisoned children of the Hours  
Within my hand;—and then, elate and gay,  
I hastened to the spot whence I had come,  
That I might there present it—O! to whom?  
*Percy Bysshe Shelley [1792-1822]*

### LONG, LONG AGO

TELL me the tales which to me were so dear,  
Long, long ago, long, long ago;  
Sing me the songs I delighted to hear,  
Long, long ago, long ago.  
Now you are come, all my grief is removed,  
Let me forget that so long you have roved;  
Let me believe that you love as you loved  
Long, long ago, long ago.

Do you remember the path where we met,  
Long, long ago, long, long ago?  
Ah, yes, you told me you ne'er would forget,  
Long, long ago, long ago.  
Then, to all others my smile you preferred,  
Love, when you spoke, gave a charm to each word;  
Still my heart treasures the praises I heard  
Long, long ago, long ago.

Though by your kindness my fond hopes were raised,  
Long, long ago, long, long ago;  
You, by more eloquent lips have been praised,  
Long, long ago, long ago.

But by long absence your truth has been tried,  
Still to your accents I listen with pride,  
Blest as I was when I sat by your side,  
Long, long ago, long ago.

*Thomas Haynes Bayly [1797-1839]*

### THE WATER LADY

ALAS, the moon should ever beam  
To show what man should never see!  
I saw a maiden on a stream,  
And fair was she!

I stayed awhile, to see her throw  
Her tresses back, that all beset  
The fair horizon of her brow  
With clouds of jet.

I stayed a little while to view  
Her cheek, that wore, in place of red,  
The bloom of water, tender blue,  
Daintily spread.

I stayed to watch, a little space,  
Her parted lips if she would sing;  
The waters closed above her face  
With many a ring.

And still I stayed a little more:  
Alas, she never comes again!  
I throw my flowers from the shore,  
And watch in vain.

I know my life will fade away,  
I know that I must vainly pine,  
For I am made of mortal clay,  
But she's divine!

*Thomas Hood [1799-1845]*



## "TRIPPING DOWN THE FIELD-PATH"

TRIPPING down the field-path,  
Early in the morn,  
There I met my own love  
'Midst the golden corn;  
Autumn winds were blowing,  
As in frolic chase,  
All her silken ringlets  
Backward from her face;  
Little time for speaking  
Had she, for the wind,  
Bonnet, scarf, or ribbon,  
Ever swept behind.

Still some sweet improvement  
In her beauty shone;  
Every graceful movement  
Won me,—one by one!  
As the breath of Venus  
Seemed the breeze of morn,  
Blowing thus between us,  
'Midst the golden corn.  
Little time for wooing  
Had we, for the wind  
Still kept on undoing  
What we sought to bind.

Oh! that autumn morning  
In my heart it beams,  
Love's last look adorning  
With its dream of dreams:  
Still, like waters flowing  
In the ocean shell,  
Sounds of breezes blowing  
In my spirit dwell;  
Still I see the field-path;—  
Would that I could see  
Her whose graceful beauty  
Lost is now to me!

*Charles Swain* [1801-1874]

“IF THOU WILT EASE THINE HEART”

From “Death’s Jest-Book”

If thou wilt ease thine heart  
Of love, and all its smart,  
Then sleep, dear, sleep;  
And not a sorrow  
Hang any tear on your eye-lashes;  
Lie still and deep,  
Sad soul, until the sea-wave washes  
The rim o’ the sun to-morrow,  
In eastern sky.

But wilt thou cure thine heart  
Of love, and all its smart,  
Then die, dear, die;  
’Tis deeper, sweeter,  
Than on a rose bank to lie dreaming  
With folded eye;  
And then alone, amid the beaming  
Of love’s stars, thou’lt meet her  
In eastern sky.

*Thomas Lovell Beddoes [1803–1849]*

“A PLACE IN THY MEMORY”

A PLACE in thy memory, Dearest!  
Is all that I claim:  
To pause and look back when thou hearest  
The sound of my name.  
Another may woo thee, nearer;  
Another may win and wear:  
I care not though he be dearer,  
If I am remembered there.

Remember me, not as a lover  
Whose hope was crossed,  
Whose bosom can never recover  
The light it hath lost!

As the young bride remembers the mother  
 She loves, though she never may see,  
 As a sister remembers a brother,  
 O Dearest, remember me!

Could I be thy true lover, Dearest!  
 Couldst thou smile on me,  
 I would be the fondest and nearest  
 That ever loved thee:  
 But a cloud on my pathway is glooming  
 That never must burst upon thine;  
 And heaven, that made thee all blooming,  
 Ne'er made thee to wither on mine.

Remember me then! O remember  
 My calm light love!  
 Though bleak as the blasts of November  
 My life may prove.  
 That life will, though lonely, be sweet  
 If its brightest enjoyment should be  
 A smile and kind word when we meet,  
 And a place in thy memory.

*Gerald Griffin* [1803-1840]

### INCLUSIONS

OH, wilt thou have my hand, Dear, to lie along in thine?  
 As a little stone in a running stream, it seems to lie and pine.  
 Now drop the poor pale hand, Dear, unfit to plight with  
 thine.

Oh, wilt thou have my cheek, Dear, drawn closer to thine  
 own?  
 My cheek is white, my cheek is worn, by many a tear run  
 down.  
 Now leave a little space, Dear, lest it should wet thine own.

Oh, must thou have my soul, Dear, commingled with thy  
 soul?—

Red grows the cheek, and warm the hand; the part is in the whole;  
Nor hands nor cheeks keep separate, when soul is joined to soul.

*Elizabeth Barrett Browning* [1806-1861]

### MARIANA

*Mariana in the moated grange.*—MEASURE FOR MEASURE

WITH blackest moss the flower-plots  
Were thickly crusted, one and all:  
The rusted nails fell from the knots  
That held the pear to the gable-wall.  
The broken sheds looked sad and strange:  
Unlifted was the clinking latch;  
Weeded and worn the ancient thatch  
Upon the lonely moated grange.  
She only said, "My life is dreary,  
He cometh not," she said;  
She said, "I am aweary, aweary,  
I would that I were dead!"

Her tears fell with the dews at even;  
Her tears fell ere the dews were dried;  
She could not look on the sweet heaven,  
Either at morn or eventide.  
After the flitting of the bats,  
When thickest dark did trance the sky,  
She drew her casement-curtain by,  
And glanced athwart the glooming flats.  
She only said, "The night is dreary,  
He cometh not," she said;  
She said, "I am aweary, aweary,  
I would that I were dead!"

Upon the middle of the night,  
Waking she heard the night-fowl crow:  
The cock sung out an hour ere light:  
From the dark fen the oxen's low

Came to her: without hope of change,  
In sleep she seemed to walk forlorn,  
Till cold winds woke the gray-eyed morn  
About the lonely moated grange.

She only said, "The day is dreary,  
He cometh not," she said;  
She said, "I am aweary, aweary,  
I would that I were dead!"

About a stone-cast from the wall  
A sluice with blackened waters slept,  
And o'er it many, round and small,  
The clustered marish-mosses crept.  
Hard by a poplar shook alway,  
All silver-green with gnarled bark:  
For leagues no other tree did mark  
The level waste, the rounding gray.

She only said, "My life is dreary,  
He cometh not," she said;  
She said, "I am aweary, aweary,  
I would that I were dead!"

And ever when the moon was low,  
And the shrill winds were up and away,  
In the white curtain, to and fro,  
She saw the gusty shadow sway.  
But when the moon was very low,  
And wild winds bound within their cell,  
The shadow of the poplar fell  
Upon her bed, across her brow.

She only said, "The night is dreary  
He cometh not," she said;  
She said, "I am aweary, aweary,  
I would that I were dead!"

All day within the dreamy house,  
The doors upon their hinges creaked;  
The blue fly sung in the pane; the mouse  
Behind the moldering wainscot shrieked,

Or from the crevice peered about.  
 Old faces glimmered through the doors,  
 Old footsteps trod the upper floors,  
 Old voices called her from without.  
 She only said, "My life is dreary,  
 He cometh not," she said;  
 She said, "I am aweary, aweary,  
 I would that I were dead!"

The sparrow's chirrup on the roof,  
 The slow clock ticking, and the sound  
 Which to the wooing wind aloof  
 The poplar made, did all confound  
 Her sense; but most she loathed the hour  
 When the thick-moted sunbeam lay  
 Athwart the chambers, and the day  
 Was sloping toward his western bower.  
 Then, said she, "I am very dreary,  
 He will not come," she said;  
 She wept, "I am aweary, aweary,  
 O God, that I were dead!"  
*Alfred Tennyson [1809-1892]*

"ASK ME NO MORE"

From "The Princess"

Ask me no more: the moon may draw the sea;  
 The cloud may stoop from heaven and take the shape,  
 With fold to fold, of mountain or of cape;  
 But O too fond, when have I answered thee?  
 Ask me no more.

Ask me no more: what answer should I give?  
 I love not hollow cheek or faded eye:  
 Yet, O my friend, I will not have thee die!  
 Ask me no more, lest I should bid thee live;  
 Ask me no more.

Ask me no more: thy fate and mine are sealed;  
I strove against the stream and all in vain;  
Let the great river take me to the main.  
No more, dear love, for at a touch I yield;  
Ask me no more.

*Alfred Tennyson* [1809-1892]

### A WOMAN'S LAST WORD

LET's contend no more, Love,  
Strive nor weep:  
All be as before, Love,  
—Only sleep!

What so wild as words are?  
I and thou  
In debate, as birds are,  
Hawk on bough!

See the creature stalking  
While we speak!  
Hush and hide the talking,  
Cheek on cheek!

What so false as truth is,  
False to thee?  
Where the serpent's tooth is  
Shun the tree—

Where the apple reddens  
Never pry—  
Lest we lose our Edens,  
Eve and I!

Be a god and hold me  
With a charm!  
Be a man and fold me  
With thine arm!

Teach me, only teach, Love!  
As I ought  
I will speak thy speech, Love,  
Think thy thought—

Meet, if thou require it,  
Both demands,  
Laying flesh and spirit  
In thy hands.

That shall be to-morrow  
Not to-night:  
I must bury sorrow  
Out of sight:

—Must a little weep, Love.  
(Foolish me!)  
And so fall asleep, Love  
Loved by thee.

*Robert Browning* [1812-1889]

#### THE LAST RIDE TOGETHER

I SAID—Then, dearest, since 'tis so,  
Since now at length my fate I know,  
Since nothing all my love avails,  
Since all, my life seemed meant for, fails,  
Since this was written and needs must be—  
My whole heart rises up to bless  
Your name in pride and thankfulness!  
Take back the hope you gave,—I claim  
Only a memory of the same,  
—And this beside, if you will not blame;  
Your leave for one more last ride with me.

My mistress bent that brow of hers;  
Those deep dark eyes where pride demurs  
When pity would be softening through,  
Fixed me a breathing-while or two



With life or death in the balance: right!  
The blood replenished me again;  
My last thought was at least not vain:  
I and my mistress, side by side  
Shall be together, breathe and ride,  
So, one day more am I deified.  
Who knows but the world may end to-night?

Hush! if you saw some western cloud  
All billowy-bosomed, over-bowed  
By many benedictions—sun's  
And moon's and evening-star's at once—  
And so, you, looking and loving best,  
Conscious grew, your passion drew  
Cloud, sunset, moonrise, star-shine too,  
Down on you, near and yet more near,  
Till flesh must fade for heaven was here!—  
Thus leant she and lingered—joy and fear!  
Thus lay she a moment on my breast.

Then we began to ride. My soul  
Smoothed itself out, a long-cramped scroll  
Freshening and fluttering in the wind.  
Past hopes already lay behind.

What need to strive with a life awry?  
Had I said that, had I done this,  
So might I gain, so might I miss.  
Might she have loved me? just as well  
She might have hated, who can tell!  
Where had I been now if the worst befell?  
And here we are riding, she and I.

Fail I alone, in words and deeds?  
Why, all men strive, and who succeeds?  
We rode; it seemed my spirit flew,  
Saw other regions, cities new,  
As the world rushed by on either side.  
I thought,—All labor, yet no less  
Bear up beneath their unsuccess.

Look at the end of work, contrast  
 The petty done, the undone vast,  
 This present of theirs with the hopeful past!  
 I hoped she would love me; here we ride.

What hand and brain went ever paired?  
 What heart alike conceived and dared?  
 What act proved all its thought had been?  
 What will but felt the fleshly screen?  
 We ride and I see her bosom heave.  
 There's many a crown for who can reach.  
 Ten lines, a statesman's life in each!  
 The flag stuck on a heap of bones,  
 A soldier's doing! what atones?  
 They scratch his name on the Abbey-stones.  
 My riding is better, by their leave.

What does it all mean, poet? Well,  
 Your brains beat into rhythm, you tell  
 What we felt only; you expressed  
 You hold things beautiful the best,  
 And place them in rhyme so, side by side.  
 'Tis something, nay 'tis much: but then,  
 Have you yourself what's best for men?  
 Are you—poor, sick, old ere your time—  
 Nearer one whit your own sublime  
 Than we who never have turned a rhyme?  
 Sing, riding's a joy! For me, I ride.

And you, great sculptor—so, you gave  
 A score of years to Art, her slave,  
 And that's your Venus, whence we turn  
 To yonder girl that fords the burn!  
 You acquiesce, and shall I repine?  
 What, man of music, you grown gray  
 With notes and nothing else to say,  
 Is this your sole praise from a friend,  
 "Greatly his opera's strains intend,  
 But in music we know how fashions end!"  
 I gave my youth: but we ride, in fine.

Who knows what's fit for us? Had fate  
 Proposed bliss here should sublimate  
 My being—had I signed the bond—  
 Still one must lead some life beyond,  
     Have a bliss to die with, dim-described.  
 This foot once planted on the goal,  
 This glory-garland round my soul,  
 Could I descry such? Try and test!  
 I sink back shuddering from the quest.  
 Earth being so good, would heaven seem best?  
     Now, heaven and she are beyond this ride.

And yet—she has not spoke so long!  
 What if heaven be that, fair and strong  
 At life's best, with our eyes upturned  
 Whither life's flower is first discerned,  
     We, fixed so, ever should so abide?  
 What if we still ride on, we two,  
 With life forever old yet new,  
 Changed not in kind but in degree,  
 The instant made eternity,—  
 And heaven just prove that I and she  
     Ride, ride together, forever ride?  
*Robert Browning* [1812-1889]

### YOUTH AND ART

It once might have been, once only:  
     We lodged in a street together,  
 You, a sparrow on the housetop lonely,  
     I, a lone she-bird of his feather.  
  
 Your trade was with sticks and clay,  
     You thumbbed, thrust, patted, and polished,  
 Then laughed, "They will see some day  
     Smith made, and Gibson demolished."  
  
 My business was song, song, song;  
     I chirped, cheeped, trilled, and twittered,  
 "Kate Brown's on the boards ere long,  
     And Grisi's existence embittered!"

I earned no more by a warble  
 Than you by a sketch in plaster;  
 You wanted a piece of marble,  
 I needed a music-master.

We studied hard in our styles,  
 Chipped each at a crust like Hindoos,  
 For air, looked out on the tiles,  
 For fun, watched each other's windows.

You lounged, like a boy of the South,  
 Cap and blouse—nay, a bit of beard too;  
 Or you got it, rubbing your mouth  
 With fingers the clay adhered to.

And I—soon managed to find  
 Weak points in the flower-fence facing,  
 Was forced to put up a blind,  
 And be safe in my corset-lacing.

No harm! It was not my fault  
 If you never turned your eye's tail up,  
 As I shook upon E *in alt.*,  
 Or ran the chromatic scale up:

For spring bade the sparrows pair,  
 And the boys and girls gave guesses,  
 And stalls in our street looked rare  
 With bulrush and water-cresses.

Why did not you pinch a flower  
 In a pellet of clay and fling it?  
 Why did not I put a power  
 Of thanks in a look, or sing it?

I did look, sharp as a lynx  
 (And yet the memory rankles),  
 When models arrived, some minx  
 Tripped up-stairs, she and her ankles.

But I think I gave you as good!  
 "That foreign fellow,—who can know  
 How she pays, in a playful mood,  
 For his tuning her that piano?"

Could you say so, and never say,  
 "Suppose we join hands and fortunes,  
 And I fetch her from over the way,  
 Her, piano, and long tunes and short tunes?"

No, no: you would not be rash,  
 Nor I rasher and something over:  
 You've to settle yet Gibson's hash,  
 And Grisi yet lives in clover.

But you meet the Prince at the Board,  
 I'm queen myself at *bals-paré*,  
 I've married a rich old lord,  
 And you're dubbed knight and an R. A.

Each life unfulfilled, you see;  
 It hangs still, patchy and scrappy:  
 We have not sighed deep, laughed free,  
 Starved, feasted, despaired,—been happy.

And nobody calls you a dunce,  
 And people suppose me clever:  
 This could but have happened once,  
 And we missed it, lost it forever.

Robert Browning [1812-1889]

## TWO IN THE CAMPAIGN

I WONDER do you feel to-day  
 As I have felt since, ha—  
 We sat down on the grass  
 In spirit better thro—  
 This morn of Rome

For me, I touched a thought, I know,  
Has tantalized me many times,  
(Like turns of thread the spiders throw  
Mocking across our path) for rhymes  
To catch at and let go.

Help me to hold it! First it left  
The yellowing fennel, run to seed  
There, branching from the brickwork's cleft,  
Some old tomb's ruin: yonder weed  
Took up the floating weft,

Where one small orange cup amassed  
Five beetles,—blind and green they grope  
Among the honey-meal: and last,  
Everywhere on the grassy slope  
I traced it. Hold it fast!

The champaign with its endless fleece  
Of feathery grasses everywhere!  
Silence and passion, joy and peace,  
And everlasting wash of air—  
Rome's ghost since her decease.

Such life here, through such lengths of hours,  
Such miracles performed in play,  
Such primal naked forms of flowers,  
Such letting Nature have her way  
While Heaven looks from its towers!

How say you? Let us, O my dove,  
Let us be unashamed of soul,  
As earth lies bare to heaven above!  
How is it under our control  
To love or not to love?

I would that you were all to me,  
You that are just so much, no more.  
Nor yours, nor mine,—nor slave nor free!  
Where does the fault lie? What the core  
Of the wound, since wound must be?

I would I could adopt your will,  
 See with your eyes, and set my heart  
 Beating by yours, and drink my fill  
 At your soul's springs,—your part, my part  
 In life, for good and ill.

No. I yearn upward, touch you close,  
 Then stand away. I kiss your cheek,  
 Catch your soul's warmth,—I pluck the rose  
 And love it more than tongue can speak—  
 Then the good minute goes.

Already how am I so far  
 Out of that minute? Must I go  
 Still like the thistle-ball, no bar,  
 Onward, whenever light winds blow,  
 Fixed by no friendly star?

Just when I seemed about to learn!  
 Where is the thread now? Off again!  
 The old trick! Only I discern—  
 Infinite passion, and the pain  
 Of finite hearts that yearn.

*Robert Browning* [1812–1889]

### ONE WAY OF LOVE

ALL June I bound the rose in sheaves.  
 Now, rose by rose, I strip the leaves  
 And strew them where Pauline may pass.  
 She will not turn aside? Alas!  
 Let them lie. Suppose they die?  
 The chance was they might take her eye.

How many a month I strove to suit  
 These stubborn fingers to the lute!  
 To-day I venture all I know.  
 She will not hear my music? So!  
 Break the string; fold music's wing:  
 Suppose Pauline had bade me sing!

My whole life long I learned to love.  
 This hour my utmost art I prove  
 And speak my passion—heaven or hell?  
 She will not give me heaven? 'Tis well!  
 Lose who may—I still can say,  
 Those who win heaven, blest are they!

*Robert Browning* [1812-1889]

### "NEVER THE TIME AND THE PLACE"

NEVER the time and the place  
 And the loved one all together!  
 This path—how soft to pace!  
 This May—what magic weather!  
 Where is the loved one's face?  
 In a dream that loved one's face meets mine,  
 But the house is narrow, the place is bleak  
 Where, outside, rain and wind combine  
 With a furtive ear, if I strive to speak,  
 With a hostile eye at my flushing cheek,  
 With a malice that marks each word, each sign!  
 O enemy sly and serpentine,  
 Uncoil thee from the waking man!  
 Do I hold the Past  
 Thus firm and fast  
 Yet doubt if the Future hold I can?  
 This path so soft to pace shall lead  
 Through the magic of May to herself indeed!  
 Or narrow if needs the house must be,  
 Outside are the storms and strangers: we—  
 Oh, close, safe, warm sleep I and she,  
 —I and she!

*Robert Browning* [1812-1889]

### SONG

From "The Saint's Tragedy"

OH! that we two were Maying  
 Down the stream of the soft spring breeze;  
 Like children with violets playing  
 In the shade of the whispering trees.



Oh! that we two sat dreaming  
On the sward of some sheep-trimmed down,  
Watching the white mist steaming  
Over river and mead and town.

Oh! that we two lay sleeping  
In our nest in the churchyard sod,  
With our limbs at rest on the quiet earth's breast,  
And our souls at home with God!

*Charles Kingsley* [1819-1875]

### TWICE

I TOOK my heart in my hand  
    (O my love, O my love),  
I said: Let me fall or stand,  
    Let me live or die,  
But this once hear me speak  
    (O my love, O my love)—  
Yet a woman's words are weak;  
    You should speak, not I.

You took my heart in your hand  
    With a friendly smile,  
With a critical eye you scanned,  
    Then set it down,  
And said, "It is still unripe,  
    Better wait awhile;  
Wait while the skylarks pipe,  
    Till the corn grows brown."

As you set it down it broke—  
    Broke, but I did not wince;  
I smiled at the speech you spoke,  
    At your judgment I heard:  
But I have not often smiled  
    Since then, nor questioned since,  
Nor cared for cornflowers wild,  
    Nor sung with the singing bird.

I take my heart in my hand,  
O my God, O my God,  
My broken heart in my hand:  
Thou hast seen, judge Thou.  
My hope was written on sand,  
O my God, O my God:  
Now let thy judgment stand—  
Yea, judge me now.

This contemned of a man,  
This marred one heedless day,  
This heart take thou to scan  
Both within and without:  
Refine with fire its gold,  
Purge Thou its dross away—  
Yea, hold it in Thy hold,  
Whence none can pluck it out.

I take my heart in my hand—  
I shall not die, but live—  
Before Thy face I stand;  
I, for Thou callest such:  
All that I have I bring,  
All that I am I give,  
Smile Thou and I shall sing,  
But shall not question much.

*Christina Georgina Rossetti* [1830-1894]

### JESSIE

WHEN Jessie comes with her soft breast,  
And yields the golden keys,  
Then is it as if God caressed  
Twin babes upon His knees—  
Twin babes that, each to other pressed,  
Just feel the Father's arms, wherewith they both are blessed.

But when I think if we must part,  
And all this personal dream be fled—  
O then my heart! O then my useless heart!  
Would God that thou wert dead—

A clod insensible to joys and ills—  
A stone remote in some bleak gully of the hills!  
*Thomas Edward Brown [1830-1897]*

### THE CHESS-BOARD

My little love, do you remember,  
Ere we were grown so sadly wise,  
Those evenings in the bleak December,  
Curtained warm from the snowy weather,  
When you and I played chess together,  
Checkmated by each other's eyes?

Ah! still I see your soft white hand  
Hovering warm o'er Queen and Knight;  
Brave Pawns in valiant battle stand;  
The double Castles guard the wings;  
The Bishop, bent on distant things,  
Moves, sliding, through the fight.

Our fingers touch; our glances meet,  
And falter; falls your golden hair  
Against my cheek; your bosom sweet  
Is heaving. Down the field, your Queen  
Rides slow, her soldiery all between,  
And checks me unaware.

Ah me! the little battle's done:  
Dispersed is all its chivalry.  
Full many a move, since then, have we  
'Mid Life's perplexing chequers made,  
And many a game with Fortune played;—  
What is it we have won?  
This, this at least,—if this alone:

That never, never, never more,  
As in those old still nights of yore  
(Ere we were grown so sadly wise),  
Can you and I shut out the skies,

Shut out the world and wintry weather,  
 And, eyes exchanging warmth with eyes,  
 Play chess, as then we played together!  
*Edward Robert Bulwer Lytton [1831-1891]*

AUX ITALIENS

At Paris it was, at the Opera there;—  
 And she looked like a queen in a book that night,  
 With the wreath of pearl in her raven hair,  
 And the brooch on her breast, so bright.

Of all the operas that Verdi wrote,  
 The best, to my taste, is the *Trovatore*;  
 And Mario can soothe with a tenor note  
 The souls in Purgatory.

The moon on the tower slept soft as snow:  
 And who was not thrilled in the strangest way,  
 As we heard him sing, while the gas burned low,  
 "*Non ti scordar di me*"?

The Emperor there, in his box of state,  
 Looked grave, as if he had just then seen  
 The red flag wave from the city-gate  
 Where his eagles in bronze had been.

The Empress, too, had a tear in her eye.  
 You'd have said that her fancy had gone back again,  
 For one moment, under the old blue sky,  
 To the old glad life in Spain.

Well! there in our front-row box we sat,  
 Together, my bride-betrothed and I;  
 My gaze was fixed on my opera-hat,  
 And hers on the stage hard by.

And both were silent, and both were sad.  
 Like a queen she leaned on her full white arm,  
 With that regal, indolent air she had;  
 So confident of her charm!

I have not a doubt she was thinking then  
Of her former lord, good soul that he was!  
Who died the richest and roundest of men,  
The Marquis of Carabas.

I hope that, to get to the kingdom of heaven,  
Through a needle's eye he had not to pass.  
I wish him well, for the jointure given  
To my lady of Carabas.

Meanwhile, I was thinking of my first love,  
As I had not been thinking of aught for years,  
Till over my eyes there began to move  
Something that felt like tears.

I thought of the dress that she wore last time,  
When we stood, 'neath the cypress-trees, together,  
In that lost land, in that soft clime,  
In the crimson evening weather;

Of that muslin dress (for the eve was hot),  
And her warm white neck in its golden chain,  
And her full, soft hair, just tied in a knot,  
And falling loose again;

And the jasmine-flower in her fair young breast,  
(O the faint, sweet smell of that jasmine-flower!)  
And the one bird singing alone to his nest,  
And the one star over the tower.

I thought of our little quarrels and strife,  
And the letter that brought me back my ring.  
And it all seemed then, in the waste of life,  
Such a very little thing!

For I thought of her grave below the hill,  
Which the sentinel cypress-tree stands over;  
And I thought . . . "were she only living still,  
How I could forgive her, and love her!"

.

And I swear, as I thought of her thus, in that hour,  
And of how, after all, old things were best,  
That I smelt the smell of that jasmine-flower  
Which she used to wear in her breast.

It smelt so faint, and it smelt so sweet,  
It made me creep, and it made me cold!  
Like the scent that steals from the crumbling sheet  
Where a mummy is half unrolled.

And I turned, and looked. She was sitting there  
In a dim box, over the stage; and dressed  
In that muslin dress with that full soft hair,  
And that jasmine in her breast!

I was here; and she was there;  
And the glittering horseshoe curved between:—  
From my bride-betrothed, with her raven hair,  
And her sumptuous scornful mien,

To my early love, with her eyes downcast,  
And over her primrose face the shade  
(In short from the Future back to the Past),  
There was but a step to be made.

To my early love from my future bride  
One moment I looked. Then I stole to the door,  
I traversed the passage; and down at her side  
I was sitting, a moment more.

My thinking of her, or the music's strain,  
Or something which never will be expressed,  
Had brought her back from the grave again,  
With the jasmine in her breast.

She is not dead, and she is not wed!  
But she loves me now, and she loved me then!  
And the very first word that her sweet lips said,  
My heart grew youthful again.

The Marchioness there, of Carabas,  
 She is wealthy, and young, and handsome still,  
 And but for her . . . well, we'll let that pass,  
 She may marry whomever she will.

But I will marry my own first love,  
 With her primrose face: for old things are best,  
 And the flower in her bosom, I prize it above  
 The brooch in my lady's breast.

The world is filled with folly and sin,  
 And Love must cling where it can, I say:  
 For Beauty is easy enough to win;  
 But 'one isn't loved every day.

And I think, in the lives of most women and men,  
 There's a moment when all would go smooth and even,  
 If only the dead could find out when  
 To come back, and be forgiven.

But O the smell of that jasmine-flower!  
 And O that music! and O the way  
 That voice rang out from the donjon tower,  
*Non ti scordar di me,*

*Non ti scordar di me!*

*Edward Robert Bulwer Lytton [1831-1891]*

### "LOVE ME LITTLE, LOVE ME LONG"

Love me little, love me long!  
 Is the burden of my song:  
 Love that is too hot and strong  
 Burneth soon to waste.  
 Still I would not have thee cold—  
 Not too backward, nor too bold;  
 Love that lasteth till 'tis old  
 Fadeth not in haste.

Love me little, love me long!  
Is the burden of my song.

If thou lovest me too much,  
'Twill not prove as true a touch;  
Love me little more than such,—  
For I fear the end.  
I'm with little well content,  
And a little from thee sent  
Is enough, with true intent  
To be steadfast, friend.

Say thou lovest me, while thou live  
I to thee my love will give,  
Never dreaming to deceive  
While that life endures;  
Nay, and after death, in sooth,  
I to thee will keep my truth,  
As now when in my May of youth:  
This my love assures.

Constant love is moderate ever,  
And it will through life persevere;  
Give me that with true endeavor,—  
I will it restore.  
A suit of durance let it be,  
For all weathers,—that for me,—  
For the land or for the sea:  
Lasting evermore.

Winter's cold or summer's heat,  
Autumn's tempests on it beat;  
It can never know defeat,  
Never can rebel;  
Such the love that I would gain,  
Such the love, I tell thee plain,  
Thou must give, or woo in vain:  
So to thee—farewell!

*Unknown*



## THE NYMPH'S SONG TO HYLAS

From "The Life and Death of Jason"

I KNOW a little garden-close  
Set thick with lily and red rose,  
Where I would wander if I might  
From dewy dawn to dewy night,  
And have one with me wandering.

And though within it no birds sing,  
And though no pillared house is there,  
And though the apple boughs are bare  
Of fruit and blossom, would to God,  
Her feet upon the green grass trod,  
And I beheld them as before!

There comes a murmur from the shore,  
And in the place two fair streams are,  
Drawn from the purple hills afar,  
Drawn down unto the restless sea;  
The hills whose flowers ne'er fed the bee,  
The shore no ship has ever seen,  
Still beaten by the billows green,  
Whose murmur comes unceasingly  
Unto the place for which I cry.

For which I cry both day and night,  
For which I let slip all delight,  
That maketh me both deaf and blind,  
Careless to win, unskilled to find,  
And quick to lose what all men seek.

Yet tottering as I am, and weak,  
Still have I left a little breath  
To seek within the jaws of death  
An entrance to that happy place;  
To seek the unforgotten face  
Once seen, once kissed, once reft from me  
Anigh the murmuring of the sea.

*William Morris* [1834-1896]

NO AND YES

If I could choose my paradise,  
 And please myself with choice of bliss,  
 Then I would have your soft blue eyes  
 And rosy little mouth to kiss!  
 Your lips, as smooth and tender, child,  
 As rose-leaves in a coppice wild.  
 If fate bade choose some sweet unrest,  
 To weave my troubled life a snare,  
 Then I would say “her maiden breast  
 And golden ripple of her hair”;  
 And weep amid those tresses, child,  
 Contented to be thus beguiled.

*Thomas Ashe* [1836-1889]

LOVE IN DREAMS

Love hath his poppy-wreath,  
 Not Night alone.  
 I laid my head beneath  
 Love’s liliated throne:  
 Then to my sleep he brought  
 This anodyne—  
 The flower of many a thought  
 And fancy fine:  
 A form, a face, no more;  
 Fairer than truth;  
 A dream from death’s pale shore;  
 The soul of youth:  
 A dream so dear, so deep,  
 All dreams above,  
 That still I pray to sleep—  
 Bring Love back, Love!

*John Addington Symonds* [1840-1893]

“A LITTLE WHILE I FAIN WOULD  
 LINGER YET”

A LITTLE while (my life is almost set!)  
 I fain would pause along the downward way,  
 Musing an hour in this sad sunset-ray,

While, Sweet! our eyes with tender tears are wet:  
A little hour I fain would linger yet.

A little while I fain would linger yet,  
All for love's sake, for love that cannot tire;  
Though fervid youth be dead, with youth's desire,  
And hope has faded to a vague regret,  
A little while I fain would linger yet.

A little while I fain would linger here:  
Behold! who knows what strange, mysterious bars  
'Twixt souls that love may rise in other stars?  
Nor can love deem the face of death is fair:  
A little while I still would linger here.

A little while I yearn to hold thee fast,  
Hand locked in hand, and loyal heart to heart;  
(O pitying Christ! those woeful words, "We part!")  
So, ere the darkness fall, the light be past,  
A little while I fain would hold thee fast.

A little while, when light and twilight meet,—  
Behind, our broken years; before, the deep  
Weird wonder of the last unfathomed sleep,—  
A little while I still would clasp thee, Sweet,  
A little while, when night and twilight meet.

A little while I fain would linger here;  
Behold! who knows what soul-dividing bars  
Earth's faithful loves may part in other stars?  
Nor can love deem the face of death is fair:  
A little while I still would linger here.

*Paul Hamilton Hayne* [1830-1886]

### SONG

I MADE another garden, yea,  
For my new Love:  
I left the dead rose where it lay  
And set the new above.

Why did my Summer not begin?  
Why did my heart not haste?  
My old Love came and walked therein,  
And laid the garden waste.

She entered with her weary smile,  
Just as of old;  
She looked around a little while  
And shivered with the cold:  
Her passing touch was death to all,  
Her passing look a blight;  
She made the white rose-petals fall,  
And turned the red rose white.

Her pale robe clinging to the grass  
Seemed like a snake  
That bit the grass and ground, alas!  
And a sad trail did make.  
She went up slowly to the gate,  
And then, just as of yore,  
She turned back at the last to wait  
And say farewell once more.

*Arthur O'Shaughnessy [1844-1881]*

### SONG

HAS summer come without the rose,  
Or left the bird behind?  
Is the blue changed above thee,  
O world! or am I blind?  
Will you change every flower that grows,  
Or only change this spot,  
Where she who said, I love thee,  
Now says, I love thee not?

The skies seemed true above thee,  
The rose true on the tree;  
The bird seemed true the summer through,  
But all proved false to me.

World! is there one good thing in you,  
 Life, love, or death—or what?  
 Since lips that sang, I love thee,  
 Have said, I love thee not?

I think the sun's kiss will scarce fall  
 Into one flower's gold cup;  
 I think the bird will miss me,  
 And give the summer up.  
 O sweet place! desolate in tall  
 Wild grass, have you forgot  
 How her lips loved to kiss me,  
 Now that they kiss me not?

Be false or fair above me,  
 Come back with any face,  
 Summer!—do I care what you do?  
 You cannot change one place—  
 The grass, the leaves, the earth, the dew,  
 The grave I make the spot—  
 Here, where she used to love me,  
 Here, where she loves me not.

*Arthur O'Shaughnessy* [1844-1881]

#### AFTER

A LITTLE time for laughter,  
 A little time to sing,  
 A little time to kiss and cling,  
 And no more kissing after.

A little while for scheming  
 Love's unperfected schemes;  
 A little time for golden dreams,  
 Then no more any dreaming.

A little while 'twas given  
 To me to have thy love;  
 Now, like a ghost, alone I move  
 About a ruined heaven.

A little time for speaking  
Things sweet to say and hear;  
A time to seek, and find thee near,  
Then no more any seeking.

A little time for saying  
Words the heart breaks to say;  
A short sharp time wherein to pray,  
Then no more need of praying;

But long, long years to weep in,  
And comprehend the whole  
Great grief that desolates the soul,  
And eternity to sleep in.

*Philip Bourke Marston* [1850-1887]

#### AFTER SUMMER

WE'LL not weep for summer over,—  
No, not we:  
Strew above his head the clover,—  
Let him be!

Other eyes may weep his dying,  
Shed their tears  
There upon him, where he's lying  
With his peers.

Unto some of them he proffered  
Gifts most sweet;  
For our hearts a grave he offered,—  
Was this meet?

All our fond hopes, praying, perished  
In his wrath,—  
All the lovely dreams we cherished  
Strewed his path.

Shall we in our tombs, I wonder,  
Far apart,  
Sundered wide as seas can sunder  
Heart from heart,

Dream at all of all the sorrows  
 That were ours,—  
 Bitter nights, more bitter morrows;  
 Poison-flowers

Summer gathered, as in madness,  
 Saying, "See,  
 These are yours, in place of gladness,—  
 Gifts from me"?

Nay, the rest that will be ours  
 Is supreme,—  
 And below the poppy flowers  
 Steals no dream.

*Philip Bourke Marston [1850-1887]*

### ROCOCO

TAKE hand and part with laughter;  
 Touch lips and part with tears;  
 Once more and no more after,  
 Whatever comes with years.  
 We twain shall not remeasure  
 The ways that left us twain;  
 Nor crush the lees of pleasure  
 From sanguine grapes of pain.

We twain once well in sunder,  
 What will the mad gods do  
 For hate with me, I wonder,  
 Or what for love with you?  
 Forget them till November,  
 And dream there's April yet,  
 Forget that I remember,  
 And dream that I forget.

Time found our tired love sleeping,  
 And kissed away his breath;  
 But what should we do weeping,  
 Though light love sleep to death?

We have drained his lips at leisure,  
Till there's not left to drain  
A single sob of pleasure,  
A single pulse of pain.

Dream that the lips once breathless  
Might quicken if they would;  
Say that the soul is deathless;  
Dream that the gods are good;  
Say March may wed September,  
And time divorce regret;  
But not that you remember,  
And not that I forget.

We have heard from hidden places  
What love scarce lives and hears:  
We have seen on fervent faces  
The pallor of strange tears:  
We have trod the wine-vat's treasure,  
Whence, ripe to steam and stain,  
Foams round the feet of pleasure  
The blood-red must of pain.

Remembrance may recover  
And time bring back to time  
The name of your first lover,  
The ring of my first rhyme:  
But rose-leaves of December  
The frosts of June shall fret,  
The day that you remember,  
The day that I forget.

The snake that hides and hisses  
In heaven we twain have known;  
The grief of cruel kisses,  
The joy whose mouth makes moan;  
The pulses' pause and measure,  
Where in one furtive vein  
Throbs through the heart of pleasure  
The purpler blood of pain.



We have done with tears and treasons  
 And love for treason's sake;  
 Room for the swift new seasons,  
 The years that burn and break,  
 Dismantle and dismember  
 Men's days and dreams, Juliette;  
 For love may not remember,  
 But time will not forget.

Life treads down love in flying,  
 Time withers him at root;  
 Bring all dead things and dying,  
 Reaped sheaf and ruined fruit,  
 Where, crushed by three days' pressure  
 Our three days' love lies slain;  
 And earlier leaf of pleasure,  
 And latter flower of pain.

Breathe close upon the ashes,  
 It may be flame will leap;  
 Unclose the soft close lashes,  
 Lift up the lids and weep.  
 Light love's extinguished ember,  
 Let one tear leave it wet  
 For one that you remember  
 And ten that you forget.

*Algernon Charles Swinburne* [1837-1909]

### RONDEL

THESE many years since we began to be,  
 What have the Gods done with us? what with me,  
 What with my love? They have shown me fates and fears,  
 Harsh springs, and fountains bitterer than the sea,  
 Grief a fixed star, and joy a vane that veers,  
 These many years.

With her, my Love,—with her have they done well?  
 But who shall answer for her? who shall tell  
 Sweet things or sad, such things as no man hears?  
 May no tears fall, if no tears ever fell,

From eyes more dear to me than starriest spheres,  
These many years!

But if tears ever touched, for any grief,  
Those eyelids folded like a white-rose leaf,  
Deep double shells where through the eye-flower peers,  
Let them weep once more only, sweet and brief,  
Brief tears and bright, for one who gave her tears  
These many years!

*Algernon Charles Swinburne* [1837-1909]

### THE OBLATION

ASK nothing more of me, sweet;  
All I can give you I give.  
Heart of my heart, were it more,  
More would be laid at your feet:  
Love that should help you to live,  
Song that should spur you to soar.

All things were nothing to give  
Once to have sense of you more,  
Touch you and taste of you, sweet,  
Think you and breathe you and live,  
Swept of your wings as they soar,  
Trodden by chance of your feet.

I that have love and no more  
Give you but love of you, sweet:  
He that hath more, let him give;  
He that hath wings, let him soar;  
Mine is the heart at your feet  
Here, that must love you to live.  
*Algernon Charles Swinburne* [1837-1909]

### THE SONG OF THE BOWER

From "The House of Life"

SAY, is it day, is it dusk in thy bower,  
Thou whom I long for, who longest for me?  
Oh! be it light, be it night, 'tis Love's hour,  
Love's that is fettered as Love's that is free.

Free Love has leaped to that innermost chamber,  
Oh! the last time, and the hundred before:  
Fettered Love, motionless, can but remember,  
Yet something that sighs from him passes the door.

Nay, but my heart when it flies to thy bower,  
What does it find there that knows it again?  
There it must droop like a shower-beaten flower,  
Red at the rent core and dark with the rain.  
Ah! yet what shelter is still shed above it,—  
What waters still image its leaves torn apart?  
Thy soul is the shade that clings round it to love it,  
And tears are its mirror deep down in thy heart.

What were my prize, could I enter thy bower,  
This day, to-morrow, at eve or at morn?  
Large lovely arms and a neck like a tower,  
Bosom then heaving that now lies forlorn.  
Kindled with love-breath, (the sun's kiss is colder!)  
Thy sweetness all near me, so distant to-day;  
My hand round thy neck and thy hand on my shoulder,  
My mouth to thy mouth as the world melts away.

What is it keeps me afar from thy bower,—  
My spirit, my body, so fain to be there?  
Waters engulfing or fires that devour?—  
Earth heaped against me or death in the air?  
Nay, but in day-dreams, for terror, for pity,  
The trees wave their heads with an omen to tell;  
Nay, but in night-dreams, throughout the dark city,  
The hours, clashed together, lose count in the bell.

Shall I not one day remember thy bower,  
One day when all days are one day to me?—  
Thinking, "I stirred not, and yet had the power,"  
Yearning, "Ah God, if again it might be!"  
Peace, peace! such a small lamp illumines, on this highway,  
So dimly so few steps in front of my feet,—  
Yet shows me that her way is parted from my way. . . .  
Out of sight, beyond light, at what goal may we meet?

*Dante Gabriel Rossetti* [1828-1882]

## SONG

WE break the glass, whose sacred wine  
To some belovèd health we drain,  
Lest future pledges, less divine,  
Should e'er the hallowed toy profane;  
And thus I broke a heart that poured  
Its tide of feelings out for thee,  
In draughts, by after-times deplored,  
Yet dear to memory.

But still the old, impassioned ways  
And habits of my mind remain,  
And still unhappy light displays  
Thine image chambered in my brain,  
And still it looks as when the hours  
Went by like flights of singing birds,  
Or that soft chain of spoken flowers  
And airy gems,—thy words.

*Edward Coate Pinkney [1802-1828]*

## MAUD MULLER

MAUD MULLER on a summer's day  
Raked the meadow sweet with hay.

Beneath her torn hat glowed the wealth  
Of simple beauty and rustic health.

Singing, she wrought, and her merry glee  
The mock-bird echoed from his tree.

But when she glanced to the far-off town,  
White from its hill-slope looking down,

The sweet song died, and a vague unrest  
And a nameless longing filled her breast,—

A wish that she hardly dared to own,  
For something better than she had known.

The Judge rode slowly down the lane,  
Smoothing his horse's chestnut mane.

He drew his bridle in the shade  
Of the apple-trees, to greet the maid,

And asked a draught from the spring that flowed  
Through the meadow across the road.

She stooped where the cool spring bubbled up,  
And filled for him her small tin cup,

And blushed as she gave it, looking down  
On her feet so bare, and her tattered gown.

"Thanks!" said the Judge; "a sweeter draught  
From a fairer hand was never quaffed."

He spoke of the grass and flowers and trees,  
Of the singing birds and the humming bees;

Then talked of the haying, and wondered whether  
The cloud in the west would bring foul weather.

And Maud forgot her brier-torn gown,  
And her graceful ankles bare and brown;

And listened, while a pleased surprise  
Looked from her long-lashed hazel eyes.

At last, like one who for delay  
Seeks a vain excuse, he rode away.

Maud Muller looked and sighed: "Ah me!  
That I the Judge's bride might be!

"He would dress me up in silks so fine,  
And praise and toast me at his wine.

"My father should wear a broadcloth coat;  
My brother should sail a painted boat.

"I'd dress my mother so grand and gay,  
And the baby should have a new toy each day.

"And I'd feed the hungry and clothe the poor,  
And all should bless me who left our door."

The Judge looked back as he climbed the hill,  
And saw Maud Muller standing still.

"A form more fair, a face more sweet,  
Ne'er hath it been my lot to meet.

"And her modest answer and graceful air  
Show her wise and good as she is fair.

"Would she were mine, and I to-day,  
Like her, a harvester of hay;

"No doubtful balance of rights and wrongs,  
Nor weary lawyers with endless tongues,

"But low of cattle and song of birds,  
And health and quiet and loving words."

But he thought of his sisters, proud and cold,  
And his mother, vain of her rank and gold.

So, closing his heart, the Judge rode on,  
And Maud was left in the field alone.

But the lawyers smiled that afternoon,  
When he hummed in court an old love-tune;

And the young girl mused beside the well  
Till the rain on the unraked clover fell.

He wedded a wife of richest dower,  
Who lived for fashion, as he for power.

Yet oft, in his marble hearth's bright glow,  
He watched a picture come and go;

And sweet Maud Muller's hazel eyes  
Looked out in their innocent surprise.

Oft, when the wine in his glass was red,  
He longed for the wayside well instead;

And closed his eyes on his garnished rooms  
To dream of meadows and clover-blooms.

And the proud man sighed, with a secret pain,  
"Ah, that I were free again!

"Free as when I rode that day,  
Where the barefoot maiden raked her hay."

She wedded a man unlearned and poor,  
And many children played round her door.

But care and sorrow, and childbirth pain,  
Left their traces on heart and brain.

And oft, when the summer sun shone hot  
On the new-mown hay in the meadow lot,

And she heard the little spring brook fall  
Over the roadside, through the wall,

In the shade of the apple-tree again  
She saw a rider draw his rein;

And, gazing down with timid grace,  
She felt his pleased eyes read her face.

Sometimes her narrow kitchen walls  
Stretched away into stately halls;

The weary wheel to a spinet turned,  
The tallow candle an astral burned,

And for him who sat by the chimney lug,  
Dozing and grumbling o'er pipe and mug,

A manly form at her side she saw,  
And joy was duty and love was law.

Then she took up her burden of life again,  
Saying only, "It might have been."

Alas for maiden, alas for Judge,  
For rich repiner and household drudge!

God pity them both! and pity us all,  
Who vainly the dreams of youth recall.

For of all sad words of tongue or pen,  
The saddest are these: "It might have been!"

Ah, well! for us all some sweet hope lies  
Deeply buried from human eyes;

And, in the hereafter, angels may  
Roll the stone from its grave away!

*John Greenleaf Whittier [1807-1892]*

### LA GRISETTE

AH, Clemence! when I saw thee last  
Trip down the Rue de Seine,  
And turning, when thy form had passed,  
I said, "We meet again,"—  
I dreamed not in that idle glance  
Thy latest image came,  
And only left to memory's trance  
A shadow and a name.

The few strange words my lips had taught  
Thy timid voice to speak,  
Their gentler signs, which often brought  
Fresh roses to thy cheek,  
The trailing of thy long loose hair  
Bent o'er my couch of pain,  
All, all returned, more sweet, more fair;  
Oh, had we met again!



I walked where saint and virgin keep  
 The vigil lights of Heaven,  
 I knew that thou hadst woes to weep,  
 And sins to be forgiven;  
 I watched where Genevieve was laid,  
 I knelt by Mary's shrine,  
 Beside me low, soft voices prayed;  
 Alas! but where was thine?

And when the morning sun was bright,  
 When wind and wave were calm,  
 And flamed, in thousand-tinted light,  
 The rose of Notre Dame,  
 I wandered through the haunts of men,  
 From Boulevard to Quai,  
 Till, frowning o'er Saint Etienne,  
 The Pantheon's shadow lay.

In vain, in vain; we meet no more,  
 Nor dream what fates befall;  
 And long upon the stranger's shore  
 My voice on thee may call,  
 When years have clothed the line in moss  
 That tells thy name and days,  
 And withered, on thy simple cross,  
 The wreaths of Père-la-Chaise!

*Oliver Wendell Holmes* [1809-1894]

### THE DARK MAN

ROSE o' the World, she came to my bed  
 And changed the dreams of my heart and head;  
 For joy of mine she left grief of hers,  
 And garlanded me with a crown of furze.

Rose o' the World, they go out and in,  
 And watch me dream and my mother spin;  
 And they pity the tears on my sleeping face  
 While my soul's away in a fairy place.

Rose o' the World, they have words galore,  
And wide's the swing of my mother's door:  
And soft they speak of my darkened eyes—  
But what do they know, who are all so wise?

Rose o' the World, the pain you give  
Is worth all days that a man may live—  
Worth all shy prayers that the colleens say  
On the night that darkens the wedding-day.

Rose o' the World, what man would wed  
When he might dream of your face instead?  
Might go to the grave with the blessed pain  
Of hungering after your face again?

Rose o' the World, they may talk their fill,  
For dreams are good, and my life stands still  
While their lives' red ashes the gossips stir;  
But my fiddle knows—and I talk to her.

*Nora Hopper* [18 -

### EURYDICE

HE came to call me back from death  
To the bright world above.  
I hear him yet with trembling breath  
Low calling, "O sweet love!  
Come back! The earth is just as fair;  
The flowers, the open skies are there;  
Come back to life and love!"

Oh! all my heart went out to him,  
And the sweet air above.  
With happy tears my eyes were dim;  
I called him, "O sweet love!  
I come, for thou art all to me.  
Go forth, and I will follow thee,  
Right back to life and love!"

I followed through the cavern black;  
 I saw the blue above.  
 Some terror turned me to look back:  
 I heard him wail, "O love!  
 What hast thou done! What hast thou done!"  
 And then I saw no more the sun,  
 And lost were life and love.

*Francis William Bourdillon* [1852—

### A WOMAN'S THOUGHT

I AM a woman—therefore I may not  
 Call to him, cry to him,  
 Fly to him,  
 Bid him delay not!

Then when he comes to me, I must sit quiet:  
 Still as a stone—  
 All silent and cold.

    If my heart riot—  
 Crush and defy it!  
 Should I grow bold,  
 Say one dear thing to him,  
 All my life fling to him,  
 Cling to him—  
 What to atone  
 Is enough for my sinning!  
 This were the cost to me,  
 This were my winning—  
 That he were lost to me.

Not as a lover  
 At last if he part from me,  
 Tearing my heart from me,  
 Hurt beyond cure,—  
 Calm and demure  
 Then must I hold me,  
 In myself fold me,  
 Lest he discover;

Showing no sign to him  
 By look of mine to him  
 What he has been to me—  
 How my heart turns to him,  
 Follows him, yearns to him,  
 Prays him to love me.

Pity me, lean to me,  
 Thou God above me!

*Richard Watson Gilder* [1844-1909]

# LAUS VENERIS

A PICTURE BY BURNE-JONES

PALLID with too much longing,  
 White with passion and prayer,  
 Goddess of love and beauty,  
 She sits in the picture there,—

Sits with her dark eyes seeking  
 Something more subtle still  
 Than the old delights of loving  
 Her measureless days to fill.

She has loved and been loved so often  
 In her long, immortal years,  
 That she tires of the worn-out rapture,  
 Sickens of hopes and fears.

No joys or sorrows move her,  
 Done with her ancient pride;  
 For her head she found too heavy  
 The crown she has cast aside.

Clothed in her scarlet splendor,  
 Bright with her glory of hair,  
 Sad that she is not mortal,—  
 Eternally sad and fair,

Longing for joys she knows not,  
 Athirst with a vain desire,  
 There she sits in the picture,  
 Daughter of foam and fire.

*Louise Chandler Moulton* [1835-1908]

### ADONAIS

SHALL we meet no more, my love, at the binding of the  
 sheaves,

In the happy harvest-fields, as the sun sinks low,  
 When the orchard paths are dim with the drift of fallen  
 leaves,

And the reapers sing together, in the mellow, misty eves:  
 O, happy are the apples when the south winds blow!

Love met us in the orchard, ere the corn had gathered  
 plume,—

O, happy are the apples when the south winds blow!  
 Sweet as summer days that die when the months are in the  
 bloom,  
 And the peaks are ripe with sunset, like the tassels of the  
 broom,

In the happy harvest-fields as the sun sinks low.

Sweet as summer days that die, leaving sweeter each to  
 each,—

O, happy are the apples when the south winds blow!  
 All the heart was full of feeling: love had ripened into speech,  
 Like the sap that turns to nectar in the velvet of the peach,  
 In the happy harvest-fields as the sun sinks low.

Sweet as summer days that die at the ripening of the corn,—

O, happy are the apples when the south winds blow!  
 Sweet as lovers' fickle oaths, sworn to faithless maids for-  
 sworn,  
 When the musty orchard breathes like a mellow drinking-  
 horn,

Over happy harvest-fields as the sun sinks low.

Love left us at the dying of the mellow autumn eves,—

O, happy are the apples when the south winds blow!  
When the skies are ripe and fading, like the colors of the  
leaves,

And the reapers kiss and part, at the binding of the sheaves,  
In the happy harvest-fields as the sun sinks low.

Then the reapers gather home, from the gray and misty  
meres;—

O, happy are the apples when the south winds blow!  
Then the reapers gather home, and they bear upon their  
spears,

One whose face is like the moon, fallen gray among the  
spheres,

With the daylight's curse upon it, as the sun sinks low.

Faint as far-off bugles blowing, soft and low the reapers  
sung;—

O, happy are the apples when the south winds blow!  
Sweet as summer in the blood, when the heart is ripe and  
young,

Love is sweetest in the dying, like the sheaves he lies among,  
In the happy harvest-fields as the sun sinks low.

*William Wallace Harney* [1831—

### FACE TO FACE

If my face could only promise that its color would remain;  
If my heart were only certain it would hide the moment's  
pain;

I would meet you and would greet you in the old familiar  
tone,

And naught should ever show you the wrong that you have  
done.

If my trembling hand were steady, if my smiles had not all  
fled;

If my eyes spoke not so plainly of the tears they often shed;  
I would meet you and would greet you at the old trysting  
place,

And perchance you'd deem me happy if you met me face to  
face.

If the melody of Springtime awoke no wild refrain,  
If the Autumn's gold burthen awoke no living pain,  
I would meet you and would greet you, as years ago we met,  
Before our hearts were shipwrecked on the ocean of regret.

If my woman's soul were stronger, if my heart were not so  
true,

I should long have ceased remembering the love I had for  
you;

But I dare not meet or greet you, in the old familiar way,  
Until we meet in Heaven, where all tears have passed away.

*Frances Cochrane* [18 -

### ASHORE

OUT I came from the dancing-place,  
The night-wind met me face to face,—

A wind off the harbor, cold and keen,  
"I know," it whistled, "where thou hast been."

A faint voice fell from the stars above—  
"Thou? whom we lighted to shrines of Love!"

I found when I reached my lonely room  
A faint sweet scent in the unlit gloom.

And this was the worst of all to bear,  
For some one had left white lilac there.

The flower you loved, in times that were.

*Laurence Hope* [1865-1904]

### KHRISTNA AND HIS FLUTE

BE still, my heart, and listen,

For sweet and yet acute

I hear the wistful music

Of Khristna and his flute.

Across the cool, blue evenings,

Throughout the burning days,

Persuasive and beguiling,

He plays and plays and plays.

Ah, none may hear such music  
 Resistant to its charms,  
 The household work grows weary,  
 And cold the husband's arms.  
 I must arise and follow,  
 To seek, in vain pursuit,  
 The blueness and the distance,  
 The sweetness of that flute!

In linked and liquid sequence,  
 The plaintive notes dissolve  
 Divinely tender secrets  
 That none but he can solve.  
 O Khristna, I am coming,  
 I can no more delay.  
 "My heart has flown to join thee,"  
 How shall my footsteps stay?

Beloved, such thoughts have peril;  
 The wish is in my mind  
 That I had fired the jungle,  
 And left no leaf behind,—  
 Burnt all bamboos to ashes,  
 And made their music mute,—  
 To save thee from the magic  
 Of Khristna and his flute.

*Laurence Hope [1865-1904]*

# IMPENITENTIA ULTIMA

BEFORE my light goes out forever, if God should give me  
 choice of graces,  
 I would not reck of length of days, nor crave for  
 things to be;  
 But cry: "One day of the great lost days, one face of all the  
 faces,  
 Grant me to see and touch once more and nothing more  
 to see!"



For, Lord, I was free of all Thy flowers, but I chose the  
world's sad roses,  
And that is why my feet are torn and mine eyes are  
blind with sweat,  
But at Thy terrible judgment seat, when this my tired life  
closes,  
I am ready to reap whereof I sowed, and pay my righteous  
debt.

But once, before the sand is run and the silver thread is  
broken,  
Give me a grace and cast aside the veil of dolorous years,  
Grant me one hour of all mine hours, and let me see for a  
token  
Her pure and pitiful eyes shine out, and bathe her feet  
with tears.

Her pitiful hands should calm and her hair stream down and  
blind me,  
Out of the sight of night, and out of the reach of fear,  
And her eyes should be my light whilst the sun went out  
behind me,  
And the viols in her voice be the last sound in mine ear.

Before the ruining waters fall and my life be carried under,  
And Thine anger cleave me through, as a child cuts down  
a flower,  
I will praise Thee, Lord, in hell, while my limbs are racked  
asunder,  
For the last sad sight of her face and the little grace of an  
hour.

*Ernest Dowson* [1867-1900]

NON SUM QUALIS ERAM BONAE SUB REGNO  
CYNARAE

LAST night, ah, yesternight, betwixt her lips and mine  
There fell thy shadow, Cynara! thy breath was shed  
Upon my soul between the kisses and the wine;  
And I was desolate and sick of an old passion,  
Yea, I was desolate and bowed my head.  
I have been faithful to thee, Cynara! in my fashion.

All night upon mine heart I felt her warm heart beat,  
Night-long within mine arms in love and sleep she lay;  
Surely the kisses of her bought red mouth were sweet;  
But I was desolate and sick of an old passion,

When I awoke and found the dawn was gray:  
I have been faithful to thee, Cynara! in my fashion.

I have forgot much, Cynara! gone with the wind,  
Flung roses, roses riotously with the throng,  
Dancing, to put thy pale, lost lilies out of mind;  
But I was desolate and sick of an old passion,

Yea, all the time, because the dance was long:  
I have been faithful to thee, Cynara! in my fashion.

I cried for madder music and for stronger wine,  
But when the feast is finished and the lamps expire,  
Then falls thy shadow, Cynara! the night is thine;  
And I am desolate and sick of an old passion,

Yea, hungry for the lips of my desire:  
I have been faithful to thee, Cynara! in my fashion.

*Ernest Dowson* [1867-1900]

### MOST HIGH LOVE

WHY is there in the least touch of her hands  
More grace than other women's lips bestow,  
If love is but a slave to fleshly bands  
Of flesh to flesh, wherever love may go?

Why choose vain grief and heavy-hearted hours  
For her lost voice, and dear remembered hair,  
If love may cull his honey from all flowers,  
And girls grow thick as violets, everywhere?

Nay! She is gone, and all things fall apart;  
Or she is cold, and vainly have we prayed;  
And broken is the summer's splendid heart,  
And hope within a deep-dark grave is laid.

As man aspires and falls, yet a soul springs  
 Out of his agony of flesh at last,  
 So love that flesh enthralls, shall rise on wings  
 Soul-centered, when the rule of flesh is past.

Then most High Love, or wreathed with myrtle sprays,  
 Or crownless and forlorn, nor less a star,  
 Thee may I serve and follow all my days,  
 Whose thorns are sweet as never roses are!

*Ernest Dowson* [1867-1900]

### "SO SWEET LOVE SEEMED"

So sweet love seemed that April morn,  
 When first we kissed beside the thorn,  
 So strangely sweet, it was not strange  
 We thought that love could never change.

But I can tell—let truth be told—  
 That love will change in growing old;  
 Though day by day is naught to see,  
 So delicate his motions be.

And in the end 'twill come to pass  
 Quite to forget what once he was,  
 Nor even in fancy to recall  
 The pleasure that was all in all.

His little spring, that sweet we found,  
 So deep in summer floods is drowned,  
 I wonder, bathed in joy complete,  
 How love so young could be so sweet.

*Robert Bridges* [1844-

### AN OLD TUNE \*

AFTER GÉRARD DE NERVAL

THERE is an air for which I would disown  
 Mozart's, Rossini's, Weber's melodies,—  
 A sweet sad air that languishes and sighs,  
 And keeps its secret charm for me alone.

\* For the original of this poem see page 3592.

Whene'er I hear that music vague and old,  
Two hundred years are mist that rolls away;  
The thirteenth Louis reigns, and I behold  
A green land golden in the dying day.

An old red castle, strong with stony towers,  
And windows gay with many-colored glass;  
Wide plains, and rivers flowing among flowers,  
That bathe the castle basement as they pass.

In antique weed, with dark eyes and gold hair,  
A lady looks forth from her window high;  
It may be that I knew and found her fair,  
In some forgotten life, long time gone by.  
*Andrew Lang [1844-1912]*

## REFUGE

Set your face to the sea, fond lover,—  
Cold in darkness the sea-winds blow!  
Waves and clouds and the night will cover  
All your passion and all your woe:  
Sobbing waves, and the death within them,  
Sweet as the lips that once you pressed—  
Pray that your hopeless heart may win them!  
Pray that your weary life may rest!

Set your face to the stars, fond lover,—  
Calm, and silent, and bright, and true!—  
They will pity you, they will hover  
Softly over the deep for you.  
Winds of heaven will sigh your dirges,  
Tears of heaven for you be spent,  
And sweet for you will the murmuring surges  
Pour the wail of their low lament.

Set your face to the lonely spaces,  
Vast and gaunt, of the midnight sky!  
There, with the drifting cloud, your place is,  
There with the griefs that cannot die.

Love is a mocking fiend's derision,  
 Peace a phantom, and faith a snare!  
 Make the hope of your heart a vision—  
 Look to heaven, and find it there!

*William Winter* [1836-

### MIDSUMMER

AFTER the May time and after the June time  
 Rare with blossoms and perfume sweet,  
 Cometh the round world's royal noon time,  
 The red midsummer of blazing heat,  
 When the sun, like an eye that never closes,  
 Bends on the earth its fervid gaze,  
 And the winds are still, and the crimson roses  
 Droop and wither and die in its rays.

Unto my heart has come this season,  
 O, my lady, my worshiped one,  
 When, over the stars of Pride and Reason,  
 Sails Love's cloudless, noonday sun.  
 Like a great red ball in my bosom burning  
 With fires that nothing can quench or tame,  
 It glows till my heart itself seems turning  
 Into a liquid lake of flame.

The hopes half shy and the sighs all tender,  
 The dreams and fears of an earlier day,  
 Under the noontide's royal splendor,  
 Droop like roses, and wither away.  
 From the hills of Doubt no winds are blowing,  
 From the isles of Pain no breeze is sent,—  
 Only the sun in a white heat glowing  
 Over an ocean of great content.

Sink, O my soul, in this golden glory!  
 Die, O my heart, in thy rapture-swoon!  
 For the Autumn must come with its mournful story,  
 And Love's midsummer will fade too soon.

*Ella Wheeler Wilcox* [1855-

## ASHES OF ROSES

SOFT on the sunset sky  
Bright daylight closes,  
Leaving when light doth die,  
Pale hues that mingling lie—  
Ashes of roses.

When love's warm sun is set,  
Love's brightness closes;  
Eyes with hot tears are wet,  
In hearts there linger yet  
Ashes of roses.

*Elaine Goodale Eastman* [1863-

## SYMPATHY

THE color gladdens all your heart;  
You call it Heaven, dear, but I—  
Now Hope and I are far apart—  
Call it the sky.

I know that Nature's tears have wet  
The world with sympathy; but you,  
Who know not any sorrow yet,  
Call it the dew.

*Althea Gyles* [ ? ]

## THE PHANTOM OF THE ROSE

SWEET lady, let your lids uncloset—  
Those lids by maiden dreams caressed;  
I am the phantom of the rose  
You wore last night upon your breast.  
Like pearls upon my petals lay  
The weeping fountain's silver tears,  
Ere in the glittering array  
You bore me proudly 'mid your peers.

O lady, 'twas for you I died—  
 Yet have I come and I will stay;  
 My rosy phantom by your side  
 Will linger till the break of day.  
 Yet fear not, lady; naught claim I—  
 Nor mass, nor hymn, nor funeral prayer;  
 My soul is but a perfumed sigh,  
 Which pure from Paradise I bear.

My death is as my life was—sweet;  
 Who would not die as I have done?  
 A fate like mine who would not meet,  
 Your bosom fair to lie upon?  
 A poet on my sentient tomb  
 Engraved this legend with a kiss:  
 "Here lies a rose of fairest bloom;  
 E'en kings are jealous of its bliss."

*Jerome A. Hart* [1854—

### LOVE AND LIFE

"Give me a fillet, Love," quoth I,  
 "To bind my Sweeting's heart to me,  
 So ne'er a chance of earth or sky  
 Shall part us ruthlessly:  
 A fillet, Love, but not to chafe  
 My Sweeting's soul, to cause her pain;  
 But just to bind her close and safe  
 Through snow and blossom and sun and rain:  
 A fillet, boy!"  
 Love said, "Here's joy."

"Give me a fetter, Life," quoth I,  
 "To bind to mine my Sweeting's heart,  
 So Death himself must fail to pry  
 With Time the two apart:  
 A fetter, Life, that each shall wear,  
 Whose precious bondage each shall know.  
 I prithee, Life, no more forbear—  
 Why dost thou wait and falter so?"

Haste, Life—be brief!”  
Said Life:—“Here’s grief.”

*Julie Mathilde Lippman* [1864—

### LOVE’S PRISONER

SWEET love has twined his fingers in my hair,  
And laid his hand across my wondering eyes.

I cannot move save in the narrow space  
Of his strong arms’ embrace,  
Nor see but only in my own heart where  
His image lies.  
How can I tell,  
Emprisonèd so well,  
If in the outer world be sunset or sunrise?  
Sweet Love has laid his hand across my eyes.

Sweet Love has loosed his fingers from my hair,  
His lifted hand has left my eyelids wet.  
I cannot move save to pursue his fleet  
And unreturning feet,  
Nor see but in my ruined heart, and there  
His face lies yet.  
How should I know,  
Distraught and blinded so,  
If in the outer world be sunrise or sunset?  
Sweet Love has freed my eyes, but they are wet.  
*Mariana Griswold Van Rensselaer* [18 -

### ROSIES

THERE’S a rosie-show in Derry,  
An’ a rosie-show in Down;  
An’ ’tis like there’s wan, I’m thinkin’,  
’ll be held in Randalstown;  
But if I had the choosin’  
Av a rosie-prize the day,  
’Twould be a pink wee rosie  
Like he plucked whin rakin’ hay:



Yon pink wee rosie in my hair—  
 He fixed it troth—an' kissed it there!  
 White gulls wor wheelin' roun' the sky  
     Down by—down by.

Ay, there's rosies sure in Derry,  
 An' there's famous wans in Down;  
 Och there's rosies all a-hawkin'  
     Through the heart av London town!  
 But if I had the liftin'  
     Or the buyin' av a few,  
 I'd choose jist pink wee rosies  
     That's all drenchin' wid the dew—  
 Yon pink wee rosies wid the tears!  
 Och wet, wet tears!—ay, troth, 'tis years  
 Since we kep' rakin' in the hay  
     Thon day—thon day!

*Agnes I. Hanrahan* [18 -

#### AT THE COMEDY

LAST night, in snowy gown and glove,  
 I saw you watch the play  
 Where each mock hero won his love  
     In the old unlikelike way.

*(And, oh, were life their little scene  
     Where love so smoothly ran,  
 How different, Dear, this world had been  
     Since this old world began !)*

For you, who saw them gayly win  
     Both hand and heart away,  
 Knew well where dwelt the mockery in  
     That foolish little play.

*("If love were all—if love were all,"  
     The viols sobbed and cried,  
 "Then love were best whate'er befall!"  
     Low, low, the flutes replied.)*

And you, last night, did you forget,  
 So far from me, so near?  
 For watching there your eyes were wet  
 With just an idle tear!

*(And down the great dark curtain fell  
 Upon their foolish play:  
 But you and I knew—Oh, too well!—  
 Life went another way!)*

*Arthur Stringer [1874—*

"SOMETIME IT MAY BE "

SOMETIME it may be you and I  
 In that deserted yard shall lie  
 Where memories fade away;  
 Caring no more for our old dreams,  
 Busy with new and alien themes,  
 The saints and sages say.

But let our graves be side by side,  
 So passers-by at even-tide  
 May pause a moment's space:  
 "Ah, they were lovers who lie here!  
 Else why these low graves laid so near,  
 In this forgotten place?"

*Arthur Colton [1868—*

"I HEARD A SOLDIER "

I HEARD a soldier sing some trifle  
 Out in the sun-dried veldt alone:  
 He lay and cleaned his grimy rifle  
 Idly, behind a stone.

"If after death, love, comes a waking,  
 And in their camp so dark and still  
 The men of dust hear bugles, breaking  
 Their halt upon the hill.

"To me the slow and silver pealing  
That then the last high trumpet pours  
Shall softer than the dawn come stealing,  
For, with its call, comes yours!"

What grief of love had he to stifle,  
Basking so idly by his stone,  
That grimy soldier with his rifle  
Out in the veldt, alone?

*Herbert Trench* [1865-

### THE LAST MEMORY

WHEN I am old, and think of the old days,  
And warm my hands before a little blaze,  
Having forgotten love, hope, fear, desire,  
I shall see, smiling out of the pale fire,  
One face, mysterious and exquisite;  
And I shall gaze, and ponder over it,  
Wondering, was it Leonardo wrought  
That stealthy ardency, where passionate thought  
Burns inward, a revealing flame, and glows  
To the last ecstasy, which is repose?  
Was it Bronzino, those Borghese eyes?  
And, musing thus among my memories,  
O unforgotten! you will come to seem,  
As pictures do, remembered, some old dream.  
And I shall think of you as something strange,  
And beautiful, and full of helpless change,  
Which I beheld and carried in my heart;  
But you, I loved, will have become a part  
Of the eternal mystery, and love  
Like a dim pain; and I shall bend above  
My little fire, and shiver, being cold,  
When you are no more young, and I am old.

*Arthur Symonds* [1865-

### "DOWN BY THE SALLEY GARDENS"

Down by the salley gardens my love and I did meet;  
She passed the salley gardens with little snow-white feet.

“Down by the Salley Gardens” 909

She bid me take love easy, as the leaves grow on the tree;  
But I, being young and foolish, with her would not agree.

In a field by the river my love and I did stand,  
And on my leaning shoulder she laid her snow-white hand.  
She bid me take life easy, as the grass grows on the weirs;  
But I was young and foolish, and now am full of tears.

*William Butler Yeats* [1865-

## THE PARTED LOVERS

### SONG

From "Twelfth Night"

O MISTRESS mine, where are you roaming?  
O, stay and hear; your true Love's coming,  
That can sing both high and low:  
Trip no further, pretty Sweeting;  
Journey's end in lovers meeting,  
Every wise man's son doth know.

What is love? 'tis not hereafter;  
Present mirth hath present laughter;  
What's to come is still unsure:  
In delay there lies no plenty:  
Then come kiss me, Sweet-and-twenty,  
Youth's a stuff will not endure.

*William Shakespeare* [1564-1616]

### "GO, LOVELY ROSE"

Go, lovely Rose—  
Tell her that wastes her time and me,  
That now she knows,  
When I resemble her to thee,  
How sweet and fair she seems to be.

Tell her that's young,  
And shuns to have her graces spied,  
That hadst thou sprung  
In deserts, where no men abide,  
Thou must have uncommended died.

Small is the worth  
Of beauty from the light retired:  
Bid her come forth,  
Suffer herself to be desired,  
And not blush so to be admired.

Then die—that she  
The common fate of all things rare  
May read in thee;  
How small a part of time they share  
That are so wondrous sweet and fair!  
*Edmund Waller [1606–1687]*

## TO THE ROSE: A SONG

Go, happy Rose, and, interwove  
With other flowers, bind my love.  
Tell her, too, she must not be  
Longer flowing, longer free,  
That so oft has fettered me.

Say, if she's fretful, I have bands  
Of pearl and gold to bind her hands;  
Tell her, if she struggle still,  
I have myrtle rods at will  
For to tame, though not to kill.

Take thou my blessing thus, and go  
And tell her this,—but do not so!—  
Lest a handsome anger fly  
Like a lightning from her eye,  
And burn thee up, as well as I!  
*Robert Herrick [1591–1634]*

## MEMORY

From "Britannia's Pastorals"

MARINA's gone, and now sit I,  
As Philomela (on a thorn,  
Turned out of nature's livery),  
Mirthless, alone, and all forlorn:  
Only she sings not, while my sorrows can  
Breathe forth such notes as fit a dying swan.

So shuts the marigold her leaves  
At the departure of the sun;  
So from the honeysuckle sheaves  
The bee goes when the day is done;

So sits the turtle when she is but one,  
And so all woe, as I since she is gone.

To some few birds, kind Nature hath  
Made all the summer as one day:  
Which once enjoyed, cold winter's wrath  
As night, they sleeping pass away.  
Those happy creatures are, that know not yet  
The pain to be deprived or to forget.

I oft have heard men say there be  
Some that with confidence profess  
The helpful Art of Memory:  
But could they teach Forgetfulness,  
I'd learn; and try what further art could do  
To make me love her and forget her too.

Sad melancholy, that persuades  
Men from themselves, to think they be  
Headless, or other bodies' shades,  
Hath long and bootless dwelt with me;  
For could I think she some idea were,  
I still might love, forget, and have her here.

But such she is not: nor would I,  
For twice as many torments more,  
As her bereavèd company  
Hath brought to those I felt before,  
For then no future time might hap to know  
That she deserved, or I did love her so.

Ye hours, then, but as minutes be!  
(Though so I shall be sooner old)  
Till I those lovely graces see,  
Which, but in her, can none behold;  
Then be an age! that we may never try  
More grief in parting, but grow old and die.

*William Browne* [1591-1643?]

TO LUCASTA, GOING TO THE WARS

TELL me not, Sweet, I am unkind,  
That from the nunnery  
Of thy chaste breast and quiet mind  
To war and arms I fly.

True, a new mistress now I chase,  
The first foe in the field;  
And with a stronger faith embrace  
A sword, a horse, a shield.

Yet this inconstancy is such  
As thou too shalt adore;  
I could not love thee, Dear, so much,  
Loved I not Honor more.

*Richard Lovelace* [1618-1658]

TO LUCASTA, GOING BEYOND THE SEAS

IF to be absent were to be  
Away from thee;  
Or that when I am gone  
You or I were alone;  
Then, my Lucasta, might I crave  
Pity from blustering wind or swallowing wave.

But I'll not sigh one blast or gale  
To swell my sail,  
Or pay a tear to 'suage  
The foaming blue god's rage;  
For whether he will let me pass  
Or no, I'm still as happy as I was.

Though seas and land betwixt us both,  
Our faith and troth,  
Like separated souls,  
All time and space controls:  
Above the highest sphere we meet  
Unseen, unknown; and greet as Angels greet.



So then we do anticipate  
 Our after-fate,  
 And are alive in the skies,  
 If thus our lips and eyes  
 Can speak like spirits unconfined  
 In Heaven, their earthy bodies left behind.

*Richard Lovelace* [1618-1658]

SONG TO A FAIR YOUNG LADY, GOING OUT  
 OF THE TOWN IN THE SPRING

ASK not the cause why sullen Spring  
 So long delays her flowers to bear;  
 Why warbling birds forget to sing,  
 And winter storms invert the year:  
 Chloris is gone; and fate provides  
 To make it Spring where she resides.

Chloris is gone, the cruel fair;  
 She cast not back a pitying eye:  
 But left her lover in despair  
 To sigh, to languish, and to die:  
 Ah! how can those fair eyes endure  
 To give the wounds they will not cure?

Great God of Love, why hast thou made  
 A face that can all hearts command,  
 That all religions can invade,  
 And change the laws of every land?  
 Where thou hadst placed such power before,  
 Thou shouldst have made her mercy more.

When Chloris to the temple comes,  
 Adoring crowds before her fall;  
 She can restore the dead from tombs  
 And every life but mine recall,  
 I only am by Love designed  
 To be the victim for mankind.

*John Dryden* [1631-1700]

## SONG

WRITTEN AT SEA, IN THE FIRST DUTCH WAR (1665), THE NIGHT  
BEFORE AN ENGAGEMENT

To all you ladies now at land  
We men at sea indite;  
But first would have you understand  
How hard it is to write:  
The Muses now, and Neptune too,  
We must implore to write to you—  
With a fa, la, la, la, la.

For though the Muses should prove kind,  
And fill our empty brain,  
Yet if rough Neptune rouse the wind  
To wave the azure main,  
Our paper, pen, and ink, and we,  
Roll up and down our ships at sea—  
With a fa, la, la, la, la.

Then if we write not by each post,  
Think not we are unkind;  
Nor yet conclude our ships are lost  
By Dutchmen or by wind:  
Our tears we'll send a speedier way,  
The tide shall bring them twice a day—  
With a fa, la, la, la, la.

The King with wonder and surprise  
Will swear the seas grow bold,  
Because the tides will higher rise  
Than e'er they did of old:  
But let him know it is our tears  
Bring floods of grief to Whitehall stairs—  
With a fa, la, la, la, la.

Should foggy Opdam chance to know  
Our sad and dismal story,  
The Dutch would scorn so weak a foe,  
And quit their fort at Goree:

For what resistance can they find  
From men who've left their hearts behind?—  
With a fa, la, la, la, la.

Let wind and weather do its worst,  
Be you to us but kind;  
Let Dutchmen vapor, Spaniards curse,  
No sorrow we shall find:  
'Tis then no matter how things go,  
Or who's our friend, or who's our foe—  
With a fa, la, la, la, la.

To pass our tedious hours away  
We throw a merry main,  
Or else at serious ombre play:  
But why should we in vain  
Each other's ruin thus pursue?  
We were undone when we left you—  
With a fa, la, la, la, la.

But now our fears tempestuous grow  
And cast our hopes away;  
Whilst you, regardless of our woe,  
Sit careless at a play:  
Perhaps permit some happier man  
To kiss your hand, or flirt your fan—  
With a fa, la, la, la, la.

When any mournful tune you hear,  
That dies in every note  
As if it sighed with each man's care  
For being so remote,  
Think then how often love we've made  
To you, when all those tunes were played—  
With a fa, la, la, la, la.

In justice you cannot refuse  
To think of our distress,  
When we for hopes of honor lose  
Our certain happiness:

All those designs are but to prove  
Ourselves more worthy of your love—  
With a fa, la, la, la, la.

And now we've told you all our loves,  
And likewise all our fears,  
In hopes this declaration moves  
Some pity for our tears:  
Let's hear of no inconstancy—  
We have too much of that at sea—  
With a fa, la, la, la, la.  
*Charles Sackville* [1638-1706]

## SONG

IN vain you tell your parting lover,  
You wish fair winds may waft him over.  
Alas! what winds can happy prove  
That bear me far from what I love?  
Alas! what dangers on the main  
Can equal those that I sustain  
From slighted vows, and cold disdain?

Be gentle, and in pity choose  
To wish the wildest tempests loose:  
That, thrown again upon the coast,  
Where first my shipwrecked heart was lost,  
I may once more repeat my pain;  
Once more in dying notes complain  
Of slighted vows and cold disdain.

*Matthew Prior* [1664-1721]

## BLACK-EYED SUSAN

ALL in the Downs the fleet was moored,  
The streamers waving in the wind,  
When black-eyed Susan came aboard;  
"O! where shall I my true-love find?  
Tell me, ye jovial sailors, tell me true  
If my sweet William sails among the crew."

William, who high upon the yard  
    Rocked with the billow to and fro,  
Soon as her well-known voice he heard  
    He sighed, and cast his eyes below:  
The cord slides swiftly through his glowing hands,  
And, quick as lightning, on the deck he stands.

So the sweet lark, high poised in air,  
    Shuts close his pinions to his breast  
If chance his mate's shrill call he hear,  
    And drops at once into her nest:—  
The noblest captain in the British fleet  
Might envy William's lip those kisses sweet.

"O Susan, Susan, lovely dear,  
    My vows shall ever true remain;  
Let me kiss off that falling tear;  
    We only part to meet again.  
Change as ye list, ye winds; my heart shall be  
The faithful compass that still points to thee.

"Believe not what the landmen say  
    Who tempt with doubts thy constant mind:  
They'll tell thee, sailors, when away,  
    In every port a mistress find:  
Yes, yes, believe them when they tell thee so,  
For Thou art present wheresoe'er I go.

"If to far India's coast we sail,  
    Thy eyes are seen in diamonds bright,  
Thy breath is Afric's spicy gale,  
    Thy skin is ivory so white.  
Thus every beauteous object that I view  
Wakes in my soul some charm of lovely Sue.

"Though battle call me from thy arms  
    Let not my pretty Susan mourn;  
Though cannons roar, yet, safe from harms,  
    William shall to his Dear return.  
Love turns aside the balls that round me fly,  
Lest precious tears should drop from Susan's eye."

The boatswain gave the dreadful word,  
The sails their swelling bosom spread,  
No longer must she stay aboard;  
They kissed, she sighed, he hung his head.  
Her lessening boat unwilling rows to land;  
"Adieu!" she cries; and waved her lily hand.

*John Gay [1685-1732]*

### IRISH MOLLY O

OUI! who is that poor foreigner that lately came to town,  
And like a ghost that cannot rest still wanders up and down?  
A poor, unhappy Scottish youth;—if more you wish to know,  
His heart is breaking all for love of Irish Molly O!

She's modest, mild, and beautiful, the fairest I have  
known—

The primrose of Ireland—all blooming here alone—

The primrose of Ireland, for wheresoe'er I go,

The only one entices me is Irish Molly O!

When Molly's father heard of it, a solemn oath he swore,  
That if she'd wed a foreigner he'd never see her more.  
He sent for young MacDonald and he plainly told him so—  
"I'll never give to such as you my Irish Molly O!"

MacDonald heard the heavy news, and grievously did say—  
"Farewell, my lovely Molly, since I'm banished far away,  
A poor forlorn pilgrim I must wander to and fro,  
And all for the sake of my Irish Molly O!

"There is a rose in Ireland, I thought it would be mine:  
But now that she is lost to me, I must for ever pine,  
Till death shall come to comfort me, for to the grave I'll go,  
And all for the sake of my Irish Molly O!

"And now that I am dying, this one request I crave,  
To place a marble tombstone above my humble grave!  
And on the stone these simple words I'd have engraven so—  
"MacDonald lost his life for love of Irish Molly O!"

*Unknown*

## SONG

At setting day and rising morn,  
 Wi' soul that still shall love thee,  
 I'll ask o' Heaven thy safe return,  
 Wi' a' that can improve thee.  
 I'll visit aft the birken bush  
 Where first thou kindly tauld me  
 Sweet tales o' love, and hid my blush,  
 Whilst round thou didst infauld me.

To a' our haunts I will repair,  
 By greenwood, shaw, or fountain,  
 Or where the summer day I'd share  
 Wi' thee upon yon mountain:  
 There will I tell the trees an' flooers,  
 From thoughts unfeigned an' tender;  
 By vows you're mine, by love is yours  
 A heart that cannot wander.

*Allan Ramsay [1686-1758]*

## LOCHABER NO MORE

FAREWELL to Lochaber, an' farewell my Jean,  
 Where heartsome wi' thee I hae mony day been;  
 For Lochaber no more, Lochaber no more!  
 We'll maybe return to Lochaber no more!  
 These tears that I shed, they are a' for my dear,  
 An' no for the dangers attending on weir,  
 Though borne on rough seas to a far bloody shore,  
 Maybe to return to Lochaber no more.

Though hurricanes rise, an' rise every wind,  
 They'll ne'er mak' a tempest like that in my mind;  
 Though loudest o' thunders on louder waves roar,  
 That's naething like leaving my love on the shore.  
 To leave thee behind me my heart is sair pained;  
 By ease that's inglorious no fame can be gained;

An' beauty an' love's the reward o' the brave,  
An' I must deserve it before I can crave.

Then glory, my Jeanie, maun plead my excuse;  
Since honor commands me, how can I refuse?  
Without it I ne'er can have merit for thee,  
An' without thy favor I'd better not be,  
I gae, then, my lass, to win honor an' fame,  
An' if I should luck to come gloriously hame,  
I'll bring a heart to thee wi' love running o'er,  
An' then I'll leave thee an' Lochaber no more.

*Allan Ramsay [1686-1758]*

### WILLIE AND HELEN

"WHAREFORE sou'd ye talk o' love,  
Unless it be to pain us?  
Wharefore sou'd ye talk o' love  
Whan ye say the sea maun twain us?"

"It's no because my love is light,  
Nor for your angry deddy;  
It's a' to buy ye pearlins bright,  
An' to busk ye like a leddey."

"O Willy, I can caird an' spin,  
Sae ne'er can want for cleedin';  
An' gin I hae my Willy's heart,  
I hae a' the pearls I'm heedin'.

"Will it be time to praise this check  
Whan years an' tears hae blenched it?  
Will it be time to talk o' love  
Whan could an' care hae quenched it?"

He's laid ae han' about her waist—  
The ither's held to heaven;  
An' his luik was like the luik o' man  
Wha's heart in twa is riven.

*Hew Ainslie [1792-1878]*



## ABSENCE

With leaden foot Time creeps along  
 While Delia is away:  
 With her, nor plaintive was the song,  
 Nor tedious was the day.

Ah, envious Power! reverse my doom;  
 Now double thy career,  
 Strain every nerve, stretch every plume,  
 And rest them when she's here!

*Richard Jago* [1715-1781]

## "MY MOTHER BIDS ME BIND MY HAIR"

My mother bids me bind my hair  
 With bands of rosy hue;  
 Tie up my sleeves with ribbons rare,  
 And lace my bodice blue!

"For why," she cries, "sit still and weep,  
 While others dance and play?"  
 Alas! I scarce can go, or creep,  
 While Lubin is away!

'Tis sad to think the days are gone  
 When those we love were near!  
 I sit upon this mossy stone,  
 And sigh when none can hear:

And while I spin my flaxen thread,  
 And sing my simple lay,  
 The village seems asleep, or dead,  
 Now Lubin is away!

*Anne Hunter* [1742-1821]

## "BLOW HIGH! BLOW LOW!"

Blow high, blow low! let tempest tear  
 The mainmast by the board!  
 My heart (with thoughts of thee, my dear!  
 And love well stored)

Shall brave all danger, scorn all fear,  
The roaring wind, the raging sea,  
In hopes, on shore,  
'To be once more  
Safe moored with thee.

Aloft, while mountain-high we go,  
The whistling winds that scud along,  
And the surge roaring from below,  
Shall my signal be  
To think on thee.  
And this shall be my Song,  
Blow high, blow low! let tempest tear. . . .

And on that night (when all the crew  
The memory of their former lives,  
O'er flowing cans of flip renew,  
And drink their sweethearts and their wives),  
I'll heave a sigh,  
And think of thee.  
And, as the ship toils through the sea,  
The burden of my Song shall be,  
Blow high, blow low! let tempest tear. . . .

*Charles Dibdin* [1745-1814]

### THE SILLER CROUN

"AND ye sall walk in silk attire,  
And siller ha'e to spare,  
Gin ye'll consent to be his bride,  
Nor think o' Donald mair."

Oh, wha wad buy a silken gown  
Wi' a puir broken heart?  
Or what's to me a siller croun,  
Gin' frae my luve I part?

The mind wha's every wish is pure  
Far dearer is to me;  
And ere I'm forced to break my faith,  
I'll lay me down and dee.

For I ha'e pledged my virgin troth  
 Brave Donald's fate to share;  
 And he has gi'en to me his heart,  
 Wi' a' its virtues rare.

His gentle manners wan my heart,  
 He gratefu' took the gift;  
 Could I but think to tak' it back,  
 It wad be waur than theft.

For langest life can ne'er repay  
 The love he bears to me;  
 And ere I'm forced to break my troth  
 I'll lay me doun and dee.

*Susanna Blamire [1747-1794]*

### "MY NANNIE'S AWA'"

Now in her green mantle blithe Nature arrays,  
 An' listens the lambkins that bleat o'er the braes,  
 While birds warble welcome in ilka green shaw;  
 But to me it's delightless—my Nannie's awa'.

The snaw-drap an' primrose our woodlands adorn,  
 An' violets bathe in the weat o' the morn;  
 They pain my sad bosom, sae sweetly they blaw,  
 They mind me o' Nannie—an' Nannie's awa'.

Thou laverock that springs frae the dews of the lawn,  
 The shepherd to warn o' the gray-breaking dawn,  
 An' thou mellow mavis that hails the night-fa',  
 Give over for pity—my Nannie's awa'.

Come, autumn, sae pensive, in yellow an' gray,  
 An' soothe me wi' tidings o' Nature's decay;  
 The dark, dreary winter, an' wild-driving snaw  
 Alane can delight me—now Nannie's awa'.

*Robert Burns [1759-1796]*

"Æ FOND KISS"

Æ fond kiss, and then we sever;  
 Æ fareweel, alas, for ever!  
 Deep in heart-wrung tears I'll pledge thee,  
 Warring sighs and groans I'll wage thee!

Who shall say that Fortune grieves him  
 While the star of Hope she leaves him?  
 Me, nae cheerfu' twinkle lights me,  
 Dark despair around benights me.

I'll ne'er blame my partial fancy;  
 Naething could resist my Nancy;  
 But to see her was to love her,  
 Love but her, and love for ever.

Had we never loved sae kindly,  
 Had we never loved sae blindly,  
 Never met, or never parted,  
 We had ne'er been broken-hearted.

Fare thee weel, thou first and fairest!  
 Fare thee weel, thou best and dearest!  
 Thine be ilka joy and treasure,  
 Peace, enjoyment, love, and pleasure!

Æ fond kiss, and then we sever!  
 Æ fareweel, alas, for ever!  
 Deep in heart-wrung tears I'll pledge thee,  
 Warring sighs and groans I'll wage thee!

*Robert Burns [1759-1796]*

"THE DAY RETURNS"

THE day returns, my bosom burns,  
 The blissful day we twa did meet;  
 Though winter wild in tempest toiled,  
 Ne'er summer sun was half sae sweet.

Than a' the pride that loads the tide,  
 And crosses o'er the sultry line,—  
 Than kingly robes, and crowns and globes,  
 Heaven gave me more,—it made thee mine.

While day and night can bring delight,  
 Or Nature aught of pleasure give,—  
 While joys above my mind can move,  
 For thee, and thee alone, I live.  
 When that grim foe of life below  
 Comes in between to make us part,  
 The iron hand that breaks our band,  
 It breaks my bliss,—it breaks my heart.

*Robert Burns* [1759-1796]

#### MY BONNIE MARY

Go fetch to me a pint o' wine,  
 And fill it in a silver tassie,  
 That I may drink, before I go,  
 A service to my bonnie lassie.  
 The boat rocks at the pier o' Leith,  
 Fu' loud the wind blows frae the ferry,  
 The ship rides by the Berwick-law,  
 And I maun leave my bonnie Mary.

The trumpets sound, the banners fly,  
 The glittering spears are rankèd ready;  
 The shouts o' war are heard afar,  
 The battle closes thick and bloody;  
 But it's no the roar o' sea or shore  
 Wad mak me langer wish to tarry;  
 Nor shout o' war that's heard afar—  
 It's leaving thee, my bonnie Mary!

*Robert Burns* [1759-1796]

#### A RED, RED ROSE

O, my luve's like a red, red rose  
 That's newly sprung in June;  
 O, my luve's like the melodie  
 That's sweetly played in tune.

As fair thou art, my bonnie lass,  
So deep in luv am I;  
And I will luv thee still, my dear,  
Till a' the seas gang dry.

Till a' the seas gang dry, my dear,  
And the rocks melt wi' the sun;  
I will luv thee still, my dear,  
While the sands o' life shall run.

And fare-thee-weel, my only luv!  
And fare-thee-weel a while!  
And I will come again, my luv,  
Though it were ten thousand mile.

*Robert Burns* [1759-1796]

### I LOVE MY JEAN

Or a' the airts the wind can blaw  
I dearly like the west,  
For there the bonnie lassie lives,  
The lassie I lo'e best:  
There's wild woods grow, and rivers row,  
And monie a hill between;  
But day and night my fancy's flight  
Is ever wi' my Jean.

I see her in the dewy flowers,  
I see her sweet and fair:  
I hear her in the tunefu' birds,  
I hear her charm the air:  
There's not a bonnie flower that springs  
By fountain, shaw, or green,  
There's not a bonnie bird that sings  
But minds me o' my Jean.

O blaw ye westlin winds, blaw saft  
Among the leafy trees;  
Wi' balmy gale, frae hill and dale  
Bring hame the laden bees;

And bring the lassie back to me  
 That's aye sae neat and clean;  
 Ae smile o' her wad banish care,  
 Sae charming is my Jean.

What sighs and vows amang the knowes  
 Hae passed atween us twa!  
 How fond to meet, how wae to part  
 That night she gaed awa!  
 The Powers aboon can only ken  
 To whom the heart is seen,  
 That nane can be sae dear to me  
 As my sweet lovely Jean!

*The first two stanzas by Robert Burns [1759-1796]*

*The last two by John Hamilton [1761-1814]*

### THE ROVER'S ADIEU

From "Rokeby"

"A WEARY lot is thine, fair maid,  
 A weary lot is thine!  
 To pull the thorn thy brow to braid,  
 And press the rue for wine.  
 A lightsome eye, a soldier's mien,  
 A feather of the blue,  
 A doublet of the Lincoln green—  
 No more of me ye knew,  
 My Love!  
 No more of me ye knew.

"This morn is merry June, I trow,  
 The rose is budding fain;  
 But she shall bloom in winter snow  
 Ere we two meet again."  
 —He turned his charger as he spake  
 Upon the river shore,  
 He gave the bridle-reins a shake,  
 Said "Adieu for evermore,  
 My Love!  
 And adieu for evermore."

*Walter Scott [1771-1832]*

“LOUDOUN’S BONNIE WOODS AND BRAES”

“LOUDOUN’S bonnie woods and braes,  
I maun lea’ them a’, lassie;  
Wha can thole when Britain’s faes  
Wad gi’e Britons law, lassie?  
Wha wad shun the field o’ danger?  
Wha frae fame wad live a stranger?  
Now when freedom bids avenge her,  
Wha wad shun her ca’, lassie?  
Loudoun’s bonnie woods and braes  
Hae seen our happy bridal days,  
And gentle Hope shall soothe thy waes  
When I am far awa’, lassie.”

“Hark! the swelling bugle sings,  
Yielding joy to thee, laddie,  
But the dolefu’ bugle brings  
Waefu’ thoughts to me, laddie.  
Lanely I maun climb the mountain,  
Lanely stray beside the fountain,  
Still the weary moments countin’,  
Far frae love and thee, laddie.  
O’er the gory fields of war,  
When Vengeance drives his crimson car,  
Thou’lt maybe fa’, frae me afar,  
And nane to close thy e’e, laddie.”

“O! resume thy wonted smile!  
O! suppress thy fears, lassie!  
Glorious honor crowns the toil  
That the soldier shares, lassie;  
Heaven will shield thy faithful lover  
Till the vengeful strife is over;  
Then we’ll meet nae mair to sever;  
Till the day we dee, lassie.  
’Midst our bonnie woods and braes  
We’ll spend our peaceful, happy days,  
As blithe’s yon lightsome lamb that plays  
On Loudoun’s flowery lea, lassie.”

*Robert Tannahill* [1774-1810]



## "FARE THEE WELL"

FARE thee well! and if for ever,  
Still for ever, fare *thee well*:  
Even though unforgiving, never  
'Gainst thee shall my heart rebel.

Would that breast were bared before thee  
Where thy head so oft hath lain,  
While that placid sleep came o'er thee  
-Which thou ne'er canst know again:

Would that breast, by thee glanced over,  
Every inmost thought could show!  
Then thou wouldst at last discover  
'Twas not well to spurn it so.

Though the world for this commend thee,—  
Though it smile upon the blow,  
Even its praises must offend thee,  
Founded on another's woe:

Though my many faults defaced me,  
Could no other arm be found  
Than the one which once embraced me,  
To inflict a cureless wound?

Yet, oh yet, thyself deceive not;  
Love may sink by slow decay,  
But by sudden wrench, believe not  
Hearts can thus be torn away:

Still thine own life retaineth;—  
Still must mine, though bleeding, beat;  
And the undying thought which paineth  
Is—that we no more may meet.

These are words of deeper sorrow  
Than the wail above the dead;  
Both shall live, but every morrow  
Wake us from a widowed bed.

And when thou wouldst solace gather,  
When our child's first accents flow,  
Wilt thou teach her to say “Father!”  
Though his care she must forego?

When her little hands shall press thee,  
When her lip to thine is pressed,  
Think of him whose prayer shall bless thee,  
Think of him thy love had blessed!

Should her lineaments resemble  
Those thou nevermore may'st see,  
Then thy heart will softly tremble  
With a pulse yet true to me.

All my faults perchance thou knowest,  
All my madness none can know;  
All my hopes, where'er thou goest,  
Whither, yet with *thee* they go.

Every feeling hath been shaken;  
Pride, which not a world could bow,  
Bows to thee,—by thee forsaken,  
Even my soul forsakes me now:

But 'tis done,—all words are idle,—  
Words from me are vainer still;  
But the thoughts we cannot bridle  
Force their way without the will.

Fare thee well!—thus disunited,  
Torn from every nearer tie,  
Seared in heart, and lone, and blighted,  
More than this I scarce can die.

*George Gordon Byron* [1788-1824]

“MAID OF ATHENS, ERE WE PART”

MAID of Athens, ere we part,  
Give, oh, give me back my heart!

Or, since that has left my breast,  
 Keep it now, and take the rest!  
 Hear my vow before I go,  
*Ζώη μου, σὰς ἀγαπῶ.*

By those tresses unconfined,  
 Wooed by each Ægean wind;  
 By those lids whose jetty fringe  
 Kiss thy soft cheeks' blooming tinge;  
 By those wild eyes like the roe,  
*Ζώη μου, σὰς ἀγαπῶ.*

By that lip I long to taste;  
 By that zone-encircled waist;  
 By all the token-flowers that tell  
 What words can never speak so well;  
 By love's alternate joy and woe,  
*Ζώη μου, σὰς ἀγαπῶ.*

Maid of Athens! I am gone:  
 Think of me, sweet! when alone.  
 Though I fly to Istambol,  
 Athens holds my heart and soul:  
 Can I cease to love thee? No!  
*Ζώη μου, σὰς ἀγαπῶ.*

*George Gordon Byron [1788-1824]*

#### "WHEN WE TWO PARTED"

WHEN we two parted  
 In silence and tears,  
 Half broken-hearted,  
 To sever for years,  
 Pale grew thy cheek and cold,  
 Colder thy kiss;  
 Truly that hour foretold  
 Sorrow to this!

The dew of the morning  
 Sunk chill on my brow;  
 It felt like the warning  
 Of what I feel now.

Thy vows are all broken,  
And light is thy fame:  
I hear thy name spoken  
And share in its shame.

They name thee before me,  
A knell to mine ear;  
A shudder comes o'er me—  
Why wert thou so dear?  
They know not I knew thee  
Who knew thee too well:  
Long, long shall I rue thee  
Too deeply to tell.

In secret we met:  
In silence I grieve  
That thy heart could forget,  
Thy spirit deceive.  
If I should meet thee  
After long years,  
How should I greet thee?—  
With silence and tears.

*George Gordon Byron [1788-1824]*

“GO, FORGET ME”

Go, forget me! Why should sorrow  
O'er that brow a shadow fling?  
Go, forget me,—and to-morrow  
Brightly smile and sweetly sing.  
Smile—though I shall not be near thee.  
Sing—though I shall never hear thee.  
May thy soul with pleasure shine,  
Lasting as the gloom of mine.

Like the sun, thy presence glowing  
Clothes the meanest things in light;  
And when thou, like him, art going,  
Loveliest objects fade in night.  
All things looked so bright about thee,  
That they nothing seem without thee;

## Poems of Love

By that pure and lucid mind  
Earthly things are too refined.

Go, thou vision, wildly gleaming,  
Softly on my soul that fell;  
Go, for me no longer beaming—  
Hope and Beauty, fare ye well!  
Go, and all that once delighted  
Take—and leave me, all benighted,  
Glory's burning, generous swell,  
Fancy, and the poet's shell.

*Charles Wolfe* [1791-1823]

## LAST NIGHT

I SAT with one I love last night,  
She sang to me an olden strain;  
In former times it woke delight,  
Last night—but pain.

Last night we saw the stars arise,  
But clouds soon dimmed the ether blue:  
And when we sought each other's eyes  
Tears dimmed them too!

We paced along our favorite walk,  
But paced in silence broken-hearted:  
Of old we used to smile and talk;  
Last night—we parted.

*George Darley* [1795-1846]

## ADIEU

LET time and chance combine, combine,  
Let time and chance combine;  
The fairest love from heaven above,  
That love of yours was mine,  
My dear,  
That love of yours was mine.

The past is fled and gone, and gone,  
The past is fled and gone;  
If naught but pain to me remain,  
I'll fare in memory on,  
My dear,  
I'll fare in memory on.

The saddest tears must fall, must fall,  
The saddest tears must fall;  
In weal or woe, in this world below,  
I love you ever and all,  
My dear,  
I love you ever and all.

A long road full of pain, of pain,  
A long road full of pain;  
One soul, one heart, sworn ne'er to part,—  
We ne'er can meet again,  
My dear,  
We ne'er can meet again.

Hard fate will not allow, allow,  
Hard fate will not allow;  
We blessed were as the angels are,—  
Adieu forever now,  
My dear,  
Adieu forever now.

*Thomas Carlyle [1795-1881]*

### JEANIE MORRISON

I've wandered east, I've wandered west,  
Through mony a weary way;  
But never, never can forget  
The luvie o' life's young day!  
The fire that's blawn on Beltane e'en,  
May weel be black gin Yule;  
But blacker fa' awaits the heart  
Where first fond luvie grows cule.

O dear, dear Jeanie Morrison,  
The thochts o' bygane years  
Still fling their shadows owre my path,  
And blind my een wi' tears:  
They blind my een wi' saut, saut tears,  
And sair and sick I pine,  
As Memory idly summons up  
The blithe blinks o' langsyne.

'Twas then we luvit ilk ither weel,  
'Twas then we twa did part;  
Sweet time, sad time!—twa bairns at schule,  
Twa bairns, and but ae heart!  
'Twas then we sat on ae laigh bink,  
To leir ilk ither lear;  
And tones, and looks, and smiles were shed,  
Remembered evermair.

I wonder, Jeanie, aften yet,  
When sitting on that bink,  
Cheek touchin' cheek, loof locked in loof,  
What our wee heads could think!  
When baith bent down owre ae braid page,  
Wi' ae buik on our knee,  
Thy lips were on thy lesson, but  
My lesson was in thee.

Oh, mind ye how we hung our heads,  
How cheeks brent red wi' shame,  
Whene'er the schule-weans, laughin', said,  
We cleek'd thegither hame?  
And mind ye o' the Saturdays  
(The schule then skail't at noon),  
When we ran aff to speel the braes—  
The broomy braes o' June?

My head rins round and round about,  
My heart flows like a sea,  
As, ane by ane, the thochts rush back  
O' schule-time and o' thee.

Oh, mornin' life! Oh, mornin' luve!  
 Oh, lightsome days and lang,  
 When hinnied hopes around our hearts,  
 Like simmer blossoms, sprang!

Oh, mind ye, luve, how aft we left  
 The deavin' dinsome toun,  
 To wander by the green burnside,  
 And hear its waters croon?  
 The simmer leaves hung owre our heads,  
 The flowers burst round our feet,  
 And in the gloamin' o' the wud  
 The throssil whusslit sweet.

The throssil whusslit in the wud,  
 The burn sung to the trees,  
 And we, with Nature's heart in tune,  
 Concerted harmonies;  
 And on the knowe abune the burn  
 For hours thegither sat  
 In the silentness o' joy, till baith  
 Wi' very gladness grat.

Ay, ay, dear Jeanie Morrison,  
 Tears trickled down your cheek,  
 Like dew-beads on a rose, yet nane  
 Had ony power to speak!  
 That was a time, a blessèd time,  
 When hearts were fresh and young,  
 When freely gushed all feelings forth,  
 Unsyllabled—unsung!

I marvel, Jeanie Morrison,  
 Gin I hae been to thee  
 As closely twined wi' earliest thochts  
 As ye hae been to me?  
 Oh! tell me gin their music fills  
 Thine ear as it does mine;  
 Oh! say gin e'er your heart grows great  
 Wi' dreamings o' langsyne?



I've wandered east, I've wandered west,  
 I've borne a weary lot;  
 But in my wanderings, far or near,  
 Ye never were forgot.  
 The fount that first burst frae this heart,  
 Still travels on it way;  
 And channels deeper as it rins  
 The luvie o' life's young day.

O dear, dear Jeanie Morrison,  
 Since we were sindered young,  
 I've never seen your face, nor heard  
 The music o' your tongue;  
 But I could hug all wretchedness,  
 And happy could I dee,  
 Did I but ken your heart still dreamed  
 O' bygone days and me!

*William Motherwell* [1797-1835]

### "WHAT WILL YOU DO, LOVE?"

From "Handy Andy"

"WHAT will you do, love, when I am going  
 With white sail flowing,  
 The seas beyond—  
 What will you do, love, when waves divide us,  
 And friends may chide us  
 For being fond?"

"Though waves divide us—and friends be chiding,  
 In faith abiding,  
 I'll still be true!  
 And I'll pray for thee on the stormy ocean,  
 In deep devotion—  
 That's what I'll do!"

"What would you do, love, if distant tidings  
 Thy fond confidings  
 Should undermine?—  
 And I abiding 'neath sultry skies,  
 Should think other eyes  
 Were as bright as thine?"

"Oh, name it not:—though guilt and shame  
Were on thy name,  
I'd still be true:  
But that heart of thine—should another share it—  
I could not bear it!  
What would I do!"

"What would you do, love, when home returning  
With hopes high burning,  
With wealth for you,  
If my bark, which bounded o'er foreign foam,  
Should be lost near home—  
Ah! what would you do?"—

"So thou wert spared, I'd bless the morrow,  
In want and sorrow,  
That left me you;  
And I'd welcome thee from the wasting billow,  
This heart thy pillow—  
That's what I'd do!"

*Samuel Lover* [1797-1868]

### FAIR INES

O SAW ye not fair Ines?  
She's gone into the West,  
To dazzle when the sun is down,  
And rob the world of rest:  
She took our daylight with her,  
The smiles that we love best,  
With morning blushes on her cheek,  
And pearls upon her breast.

O turn again, fair Ines,  
Before the fall of night,  
For fear the Moon should shine alone,  
And stars unrival'd bright;  
And blessèd will the lover be  
That walks beneath their light,  
And breathes the love against thy cheek  
I dare not even write!

Would I had been, fair Ines,  
 That gallant cavalier,  
 Who rode so gaily by thy side,  
 And whispered thee so near!  
 Were there no bonny dames at home,  
 Or no true lovers here,  
 That he should cross the seas to win  
 The dearest of the dear?

I saw thee, lovely Ines,  
 Descend along the shore,  
 With bands of noble gentlemen,  
 And banners waved before;  
 And gentle youth and maidens gay,  
 And snowy plumes they wore:  
 It would have been a beauteous dream,—  
 If it had been no more!

Alas, alas! fair Ines,  
 She went away with song,  
 With Music waiting on her steps,  
 And shoutings of the throng;  
 But some were sad, and felt no mirth,  
 But only Music's wrong,  
 In sounds that sang Farewell, farewell,  
 To her you've loved so long.

Farewell, farewell, fair Ines!  
 That vessel never bore  
 So fair a lady on its deck,  
 Nor danced so light before,—  
 Alas for pleasure on the sea,  
 And sorrow on the shore!  
 The smile that blessed one lover's heart  
 Has broken many more!

*Thomas Hood [1799-1845]*

#### A VALEDICTION

God be with thee, my belovèd,—God be with thee!  
 Else alone thou goest forth,  
 Thy face unto the north,

Moor and pleasance all around thee and beneath thee  
Looking equal in one snow;  
While I, who try to reach thee,  
Vainly follow, vainly follow  
With the farewell and the hollo,  
And cannot reach thee so.  
Alas, I can but teach thee!  
God be with thee, my beloved,—God be with thee!

Can I teach thee, my beloved,—can I teach thee?  
If I said, "Go left or right,"  
The counsel would be light,  
The wisdom, poor of all that could enrich thee;  
My right would show like left;  
My raising would depress thee,  
My choice of light would blind thee,  
Of way—would leave behind thee,  
Of end—would leave bereft.  
Alas, I can but bless thee!  
May God teach thee, my beloved,—may God teach thee!

Can I bless thee, my beloved,—can I bless thee?  
What blessing word can I  
From mine own tears keep dry?  
What flowers grow in my field wherewith to dress thee?  
My good reverts to ill;  
My calmnesses would move thee,  
My softnesses would prick thee,  
My bindings up would break thee,  
My crownings curse and kill.  
Alas, I can but love thee!  
May God bless thee, my beloved,—may God bless thee!

Can I love thee, my beloved,—can I love thee?  
And is *this* like love, to stand  
With no help in my hand,  
When strong as death I fain would watch above thee?  
My love-kiss can deny  
No tear that falls beneath it;

Mine oath of love can swear thee  
 From no ill that comes near thee,  
 And thou diest while I breathe it,  
 And I—I can but die!

May God love thee, my beloved,—may God love thee!

*Elizabeth Barrett Browning* [1806–1861]

### FAREWELL

THOU goest; to what distant place  
 Wilt thou thy sunlight carry?  
 I stay with cold and clouded face:  
 How long am I to tarry?  
 Where'er thou goest, morn will be;  
 Thou leavest night and gloom to me.

The night and gloom I can but take;  
 I do not grudge thy splendor:  
 Bid souls of eager men awake;  
 Be kind and bright and tender.  
 Give day to other worlds; for me  
 It must suffice to dream of thee.

*John Addington Symonds* [1840–1893]

### "I DO NOT LOVE THEE"

I do not love thee!—no! I do not love thee!  
 And yet when thou art absent I am sad;  
 And envy even the bright blue sky above thee,  
 Whose quiet stars may see thee and be glad.

I do not love thee!—yet, I know not why,  
 Whate'er thou dost seems still well done, to me:  
 And often in my solitude I sigh  
 That those I do love are not more like thee!

I do not love thee!—yet, when thou art gone,  
 I hate the sound (though those who speak be near)  
 Which breaks the lingering echo of the tone  
 Thy voice of music leaves upon my ear.

“ O Swallow, Swallow, Flying South ” 943

I do not love thee!—yet thy speaking eyes,  
With their deep, bright, and most expressive blue,  
Between me and the midnight heaven arise,  
Oftener than any eyes I ever knew.

I know I do not love thee!—yet, alas!  
Others will scarcely trust my candid heart;  
And oft I catch them smiling as they pass,  
Because they see me gazing where thou art.

*Caroline Elizabeth Sarah Norton* [1808–1870]

THE PALM-TREE AND THE PINE

BENEATH an Indian palm a girl  
Of other blood reposes,  
Her cheek is clear and pale as pearl,  
Amid that wild of roses.

Beside a northern pine a boy  
Is leaning fancy-bound,  
Nor listens where with noisy joy  
Awaits the impatient hound.

Cool grows the sick and feverish calm,—  
Relaxed the frosty twine,—  
The pine-tree dreameth of the palm,  
The palm-tree of the pine.

As soon shall nature interlace  
Those dimly-visioned boughs,  
As these young lovers face to face  
Renew their early vows!

*Richard Monckton Milnes* [1809–1885]

“ O SWALLOW, SWALLOW, FLYING SOUTH ”

From “ The Princess ”

O SWALLOW, Swallow, flying, flying South,  
Fly to her, and fall upon her gilded eaves,  
And tell her, tell her what I tell to thee.

O, tell her, Swallow, thou that knowest each,  
That bright and fierce and fickle is the South,  
And dark and true and tender is the North.

O Swallow, Swallow, if I could follow, and light  
Upon her lattice, I would pipe and trill,  
And cheep and twitter twenty million loves.

O, were I thou that she might take me in,  
And lay me on her bosom, and her heart  
Would rock the snowy cradle till I died!

Why lingereth she to clothe her heart with love,  
Delaying as the tender ash delays  
To clothe herself, when all the woods are green?

O, tell her, Swallow, that thy brood is flown;  
Say to her, I do but wanton in the South,  
But in the North long since my nest is made.

O, tell her, brief is life but love is long,  
And brief the sun of summer in the North,  
And brief the moon of beauty in the South.

O Swallow, flying from the golden woods,  
Fly to her, and pipe and woo her, and make her mine,  
And tell her, tell her, that I follow thee.

*Alfred Tennyson* [1809-1892]

#### THE FLOWER'S NAME

HERE's the garden she walked across,  
Arm in my arm, such a short while since:  
Hark, now I push its wicket, the moss  
Hinders the hinges and makes them wince!  
She must have reached this shrub ere she turned,  
As back with that murmur the wicket swung;  
For she laid the poor snail, my chance foot spurned,  
To feed and forget it the leaves among.

Down this side of the gravel-walk

She went while her robe's edge brushed the box:

And here she paused in her gracious talk

To point me a moth on the milk-white phlox.

Roses, ranged in valiant row,

I will never think that she passed you by!

She loves you, noble roses, I know;

But yonder see where the rock-plants lie!

This flower she stopped at, finger on lip,

Stooped over, in doubt, as settling its claim;

Till she gave me, with pride to make no slip,

Its soft meandering Spanish name:

What a name! Was it love or praise?

Speech half-asleep, or song half-awake?

I must learn Spanish, one of these days,

Only for that slow sweet name's sake.

Roses, if I live and do well,

I may bring her, one of these days,

To fix you fast with as fine a spell,

Fit you each with his Spanish phrase:

But do not detain me now; for she lingers

There, like sunshine over the ground,

And ever I see her soft white fingers

Searching after the bud she found.

Flower, you Spaniard, look that you grow not,

Stay as you are and be loved forever!

Bud, if I kiss you, 'tis that you blow not,

Mind, the shut pink mouth opens never!

For while it pouts, her fingers wrestle,

Twinkling the audacious leaves between,

Till round they turn, and down they nestle—

Is not the dear mark still to be seen?

Where I find her not, beauties vanish;

Whither I follow her, beauties flee;

Is there no method to tell her in Spanish

June's twice June since she breathed it with me?



Come, bud, show me the least of her traces,  
 Treasure my lady's lightest footfall!  
 —Ah, you may flout and turn up your faces,—  
 Roses, you are not so fair after all!

*Robert Browning* [1812–1889]

### TO MARGUERITE

YES: in the sea of life enisled,  
 With echoing straits between us thrown,  
 Dotting the shoreless watery wild,  
 We mortal millions live *alone*.  
 The islands feel the enclaspings flow,  
 And then their endless bounds they know.

But when the moon their hollows lights,  
 And they are swept by balms of spring,  
 And in their glens, on starry nights,  
 The nightingales divinely sing;  
 And lovely notes, from shore to shore,  
 Across the sounds and channels pour;

O then a longing like despair  
 Is to their farthest caverns sent!  
 For surely once, they feel, we were  
 Parts of a single continent.  
 Now round us spreads the watery plain—  
 O might our margins meet again!

Who ordered that their longing's fire  
 Should be, as soon as kindled, cooled?  
 Who renders vain their deep desire?—  
 A God, a God their severance ruled;  
 And bade betwixt their shores to be  
 The unplumbed, salt, estranging sea.

*Matthew Arnold* [1822–1888]

### SEPARATION

STOP!—not to me, at this bitter departing,  
 Speak of the sure consolations of time!  
 Fresh be the wound, still-renewed be its smarting,  
 So but thy image endure in its prime.

But, if the steadfast commandment of Nature  
Wills that remembrance should always decay—  
If the loved form and the deep-cherished feature  
Must, when unseen, from the soul fade away—

Me let no half-effaced memories cumber!  
Fled, fled at once, be all vestige of thee!  
Deep be the darkness and still be the slumber—  
Dead be the past and its phantoms to me!

Then, when we meet, and thy look strays towards me,  
Scanning my face and the changes wrought there:  
*Who, let me say, is this stranger regards me,  
With the gray eyes, and the lovely brown hair?*  
Matthew Arnold [1822-1888]

## LONGING

COME to me in my dreams, and then  
By day I shall be well again!  
For then the night will more than pay  
The hopeless longing of the day.

Come, as thou cam'st a thousand times,  
A messenger from radiant climes,  
And smile on thy new world, and be  
As kind to others as to me!

Or, as thou never cam'st in sooth,  
Come now, and let me dream it truth;  
And part my hair, and kiss my brow,  
And say: *My love! why sufferest thou?*

Come to me in my dreams, and then  
By day I shall be well again!  
For then the night will more than pay  
The hopeless longing of the day.  
Matthew Arnold [1822-1888]

## DIVIDED

## I

AN empty sky, a world of heather,  
Purple of foxglove, yellow of broom;  
We two among them wading together,  
Shaking out honey, treading perfume.

Crowds of bees are giddy with clover,  
Crowds of grasshoppers skip at our feet,  
Crowds of larks at their matins hang over,  
Thanking the Lord for a life so sweet.

Flusheth the rise with her purple favor,  
Gloweth the cleft with her golden ring,  
'Twixt the two brown butterflies waver,  
Lightly settle, and sleepily swing.

We two walk till the purple dieth,  
And short dry grass under foot is brown,  
But one little streak at a distance lieth  
Green like a ribbon to prank the down.

## II

Over the grass we stepped unto it,  
And God He knoweth how blithe we were!  
Never a voice to bid us eschew it:  
Hey the green ribbon that showed so fair!

Hey the green ribbon! we kneeled beside it,  
We parted the grasses dewy and sheen:  
Drop over drop there filtered and slid  
A tiny bright beck that trickled between.

Tinkle, tinkle, sweetly it sung to us,  
Light was our talk as of fairy bells;—  
Fairy wedding-bells faintly rung to us  
Down in their fortunate parallels.

Hand in hand, while the sun peered over,  
We lapped the grass on that youngling spring;  
Swept back its rushes, smoothed its clover,  
And said, "Let us follow it westering."

## III

A dappled sky, a world of meadows,  
Circling above us the black rooks fly  
Forward, backward; lo their dark shadows  
Flit on the blossoming tapestry;—  
Flit on the beck; for her long grass parteth  
As hair from a maid's bright eyes blown back:  
And, lo, the sun like a lover darteth  
His flattering smile on her wayward track.

Sing on! we sing in the glorious weather  
Till one steps over the tiny strand,  
So narrow, in sooth, that still together  
On either brink we go hand in hand.

The beck grows wider, the hands must sever.  
On either margin, our songs all done,  
We move apart, while she singeth ever,  
Taking the course of the stooping sun.

He prays, "Come over,"—I may not follow;  
I cry, "Return,"—but he cannot come:  
We speak, we laugh, but with voices hollow;  
Our hands are hanging, our hearts are numb.

## IV

A breathing sigh, a sigh for answer,  
A little talking of outward things:  
The careless beck is a merry dancer,  
Keeping sweet time to the air she sings.

A little pain when the beck grows wider;  
"Cross to me now; for her wavelets swell";  
"I may not cross,"—and the voice beside her  
Faintly reacheth, though heeded well.

No backward path; ah! no returning;  
No second crossing that ripple's flow:  
"Come to me now, for the west is burning;  
Come ere it darkens."—"Ah, no! ah, no!"

Then cries of pain, and arms outreaching,—  
The beck grows wider and swift and deep:  
Passionate words as of one beseeching:  
The loud beck drowns them: we walk, and weep.

## V

A yellow moon in splendor drooping,  
A tired queen with her state oppressed,  
Low by rushes and swordgrass stooping,  
Lies she soft on the waves at rest.

The desert heavens have felt her sadness;  
Her earth will weep her some dewy tears;  
The wild beck ends her tune of gladness,  
And goeth stilly as soul that fears.

We two walk on in our grassy places  
On either marge of the moonlit flood,  
With the moon's own sadness in our faces,  
Where joy is withered, blossom and bud.

## VI

A shady freshness, chafers whirring;  
A little piping of leaf-hid birds;  
A flutter of wings, a fitful stirring;  
A cloud to the eastward snowy as curds.

Bare grassy slopes, where kids are tethered,  
Round valleys like nests all ferny-lined,  
Round hills, with fluttering tree-tops feathered,  
Swell high in their freckled robes behind.

A rose-flush tender, a thrill, a quiver,  
When golden gleams to the tree-tops glide;  
A flashing edge for the milk-white river,  
The beck, a river—with still sleek tide.

Broad and white, and polished as silver,  
On she goes under fruit-laden trees:  
Sunk in leafage cooeth the culver,  
And 'plaineth of love's disloyalties.

Glitters the dew, and shines the river,  
Up comes the lily and dries her bell;  
But two are walking apart forever,  
And wave their hands for a mute farewell.

## VII

A braver swell, a swifter sliding;  
The river hasteth, her banks recede.  
Wing-like sails on her bosom gliding  
Bear down the lily, and drown the reed.

Stately prows are rising and bowing  
(Shouts of mariners winnow the air),  
And level sands for banks endowing  
The tiny green ribbon that showed so fair.

While, O my heart! as white sails shiver,  
And clouds are passing, and banks stretch wide,  
How hard to follow, with lips that quiver,  
That moving speck on the far-off side.

Farther, farther; I see it, know it—  
My eyes brim over, it melts away:  
Only my heart to my heart shall show it  
As I walk desolate day by day.

## VIII

And yet I know past all doubting, truly,—  
A knowledge greater than grief can dim,—  
I know, as he loved, he will love me duly,—  
Yea, better, e'en better than I love him.

And as I walk by the vast calm river,  
The awful river so dread to see,  
I say, "Thy breadth and thy depth forever  
Are bridged by his thoughts that cross to me."

*Jean Ingelow [1820-1897]*

## MY PLAYMATE

THE pines were dark on Ramoth hill,  
Their song was soft and low;  
The blossoms in the sweet May wind  
Were falling like the snow.

The blossoms drifted at our feet,  
The orchard birds sang clear;  
The sweetest and the saddest day  
It seemed of all the year.

For, more to me than birds or flowers,  
My playmate left her home,  
And took with her the laughing spring,  
The music and the bloom.

She kissed the lips of kith and kin,  
She laid her hand in mine:  
What more could ask the bashful boy  
Who fed her father's kine?

She left us in the bloom of May:  
The constant years told o'er  
Their seasons with as sweet May morns,  
But she came back no more.

I walk, with noiseless feet, the round  
Of uneventful years;  
Still o'er and o'er I sow the spring  
And reap the autumn ears.

She lives where all the golden year  
Her summer roses blow;  
The dusky children of the sun  
Before her come and go.

There haply with her jeweled hands  
She smooths her silken gown,—  
No more the homespun lap wherein  
I shook the walnuts down.

The wild grapes wait us by the brook,  
The brown nuts on the hill,  
And still the May-day flowers make sweet  
The woods of Follymill.

The lilies blossom in the pond,  
The bird builds in the tree,  
The dark pines sing on Ramoth hill  
The slow song of the sea.

I wonder if she thinks of them,  
And how the old time seems,—  
If ever the pines of Ramoth wood  
Are sounding in her dreams.

I see her face, I hear her voice:  
Does she remember mine?  
And what to her is now the boy  
Who fed her father's kine?

What cares she that the orioles build  
For other eyes than ours,—  
That other laps with nuts are filled,  
And other hands with flowers?

O playmate in the golden time!  
Our mossy seat is green,  
Its fringing violets blossom yet,  
The old trees o'er it lean.

The winds so sweet with birch and fern  
A sweeter memory blow;  
And there in spring the veeries sing  
The song of long ago.

And still the pines of Ramoth wood  
Are moaning like the sea,—  
The moaning of the sea of change  
Between myself and thee!

*John Greenleaf Whittier* [1807-1892]



## A FAREWELL

WITH all my will, but much against my heart,  
 We two now part.  
 My Very Dear,  
 Our solace is, the sad road lies so clear.  
 It needs no art,  
 With faint, averted feet  
 And many a tear,  
 In our opposèd paths to persevere.  
 Go thou to East, I West.  
 We will not say  
 There's any hope, it is so far away.  
 But, O, my Best,  
 When the one darling of our widowhead,  
 The nursling Grief  
 Is dead,  
 And no dews blur our eyes  
 To see the peach-bloom come in evening skies,  
 Perchance we may,  
 Where now this night is day,  
 And even through faith of still averted feet,  
 Making full circle of our banishment,  
 Amazèd meet;  
 The bitter journey to the bourne so sweet  
 Seasoning the termless feast of our content  
 With tears of recognition never dry.

*Coventry Patmore [1823-1896]*

## DEPARTURE

It was not like your great and gracious ways!  
 Do you, that have naught other to lament,  
 Never, my Love, repent  
 Of how, that July afternoon,  
 You went,  
 With sudden, unintelligible phrase,  
 And frightened eye,  
 Upon your journey of so many days

Without a single kiss, or a good-bye?  
I knew, indeed, that you were parting soon;  
And so we sate, within the low sun's rays,  
You whispering to me, for your voice was weak,  
Your harrowing praise.  
Well, it was well  
To hear you such things speak,  
And I could tell  
What made your eyes a glowing gloom of love,  
As a warm South-wind sombers a March grove.

And it was like your great and gracious ways  
To turn your talk on daily things, my Dear,  
Lifting the luminous, pathetic lash  
To let the laughter flash,  
Whilst I drew near,  
Because you spoke so low that I could scarcely hear.  
But all at once to leave me at the last,  
More at the wonder than the loss aghast,  
With huddled, unintelligible phrase,  
And frightened eye,  
And go your journey of all days  
With not one kiss, or a good-bye,  
And the only loveless look the look with which you passed:  
'Twas all unlike your great and gracious ways.

*Coventry Palmore* [1823-1896]

### ABSENT, YET PRESENT

As the flight of a river  
That flows to the sea,  
My soul rushes ever  
In tumult to thee.

A twofold existence  
I am where thou art;  
My heart in the distance  
Beats close to thy heart.

Look up, I am near thee,  
I gaze on thy face;  
I see thee, I hear thee,  
I feel thine embrace.

As a magnet's control on  
To steel it draws to it,  
Is the charm of thy soul on  
The thoughts that pursue it.

And absence but brightens  
The eyes that I miss,  
And custom but heightens  
The spell of thy kiss.

It is not from duty,  
Though that may be owed,—  
It is not from beauty,  
Though that be bestowed;

But all that I care for,  
And all that I know,  
Is that, without wherefore,  
I worship thee so.

Through granite it breaketh  
A tree to the ray,  
As a dreamer forsaketh  
The grief of the day,

My soul in its fever  
Escapes unto thee;  
O dream to the griever.  
O light to the tree!

A twofold existence  
I am where thou art;  
Hark, hear in the distance  
The beat of my heart!

*Edward Robert Bulwer Lytton* [1831-1891]

## SONG

From "The Earthly Paradise"

FAIR is the night, and fair the day,  
Now April is forgot of May,  
Now into June May falls away:  
Fair day! fair night! O give me back  
The tide that all fair things did lack  
Except my Love, except my Sweet!

Blow back, O wind! thou art not kind,  
Though thou art sweet: thou hast no mind  
Her hair about my Sweet to bind.  
O flowery sward! though thou art bright,  
I praise thee not for thy delight,—  
Thou hast not kissed her silver feet.

Thou know'st her not, O rustling tree!  
What dost thou then to shadow me,  
Whose shade her breast did never see?  
O flowers! in vain ye bow adown:  
Ye have not felt her odorous gown  
Brush past your heads my lips to meet.

Flow on, great river! thou mayst deem  
That far away, a summer stream,  
Thou saw'st her limbs amidst the gleam,  
And kissed her foot, and kissed her knee:  
Yet get thee swift unto the sea!  
With naught of true thou wilt me greet.

And Thou that men call by my name!  
O helpless One! hast thou no shame  
That thou must even look the same  
As while ago, as while ago  
When Thou and She were left alone,  
And hands and lips and tears did meet?

Grow weak and pine, lie down to die,  
O body! in thy misery,

Because short time and sweet goes by.  
 O foolish heart! how weak thou art:  
 Break, break, because thou needs must part  
 From thine own Love, from thine own Sweet!  
*William Morris* [1834-1896]

## AT PARTING

FOR a day and a night Love sang to us, played with us,  
 Folded us round from the dark and the light;  
 And our hearts were fulfilled of the music he made with us,  
 Made with our hearts and our lips while he stayed with us,  
 Stayed in mid passage his pinions from flight  
 For a day and a night.

From his foes that kept watch with his wings had he hidden  
 us,  
 Covered us close from the eyes that would smite,  
 From the feet that had tracked and the tongues that had  
 chidden us  
 Sheltering in shade of the myrtles forbidden us  
 Spirit and flesh growing one with delight  
 For a day and a night.

But his wings will not rest and his feet will not stay for us:  
 Morning is here in the joy of its might;  
 With his breath has he sweetened a night and a day for us:  
 Now let him pass, and the myrtles make way for us;  
 Love can but last in us here at his height  
 For a day and a night.

*Algernon Charles Swinburne* [1837-1909]

## "IF SHE BUT KNEW"

IF she but knew that I am weeping  
 Still for her sake,  
 That love and sorrow grow with keeping  
 Till they must break,  
 My heart that breaking will adore her,  
 Be hers and die;  
 If she might hear me once implore her,  
 Would she not sigh?

If she but knew that it would save me  
 Her voice to hear,  
 Saying she pitied me, forgave me,  
 Must she forbear?  
 If she were told that I was dying,  
 Would she be dumb?  
 Could she content herself with sighing?  
 Would she not come?

*Arthur O'Shaughnessy [1844-1881]*

### KATHLEEN MAVOURNEEN

KATHLEEN MAVOURNEEN! the gray dawn is breaking,  
 The horn of the hunter is heard on the hill;  
 The lark from her light wing the bright dew is shaking,—  
 Kathleen Mavourneen! what, slumbering still?  
 Oh, hast thou forgotten how soon we must sever?  
 Oh! hast thou forgotten this day we must part?  
 It may be for years, and it may be forever!  
 Oh, why art thou silent, thou voice of my heart?  
 Oh! why art thou silent, Kathleen Mavourneen?

Kathleen Mavourneen, awake from thy slumbers!  
 The blue mountains glow in the sun's golden light;  
 Ah, where is the spell that once hung on my numbers?  
 Arise in thy beauty, thou star of my night!  
 Mavourneen, Mavourneen, my sad tears are falling,  
 To think that from Erin and thee I must part!  
 It may be for years, and it may be forever!  
 Then why art thou silent, thou voice of my heart?  
 Then why art thou silent, Kathleen Mavourneen?

*Louisa Macartney Crawford [18 -*

### ROBIN ADAIR

WHAT's this dull town to me?  
 Robin's not near,—  
 He whom I wished to see,  
 Wished for to hear;

Where's all the joy and mirth  
Made life a heaven on earth?  
O, they're all fled with thee,  
Robin Adair!

What made the assembly shine?  
Robin Adair:  
What made the ball so fine?  
Robin was there:  
What, when the play was o'er,  
What made my heart so sore?  
O, it was parting with  
Robin Adair!

But now thou art far from me,  
Robin Adair;  
But now I never see  
Robin Adair;  
Yet him I loved so well  
Still in my heart shall dwell;  
O, I can ne'er forget  
Robin Adair!

Welcome on shore again,  
Robin Adair!  
Welcome once more again,  
Robin Adair!  
I feel thy trembling hand;  
Tears in thy eyelids stand,  
To greet thy native land,  
Robin Adair!

Long I ne'er saw thee, love,  
Robin Adair;  
Still I prayed for thee, love,  
Robin Adair;  
When thou wert far at sea,  
Many made love to me,  
But still I thought on thee,  
Robin Adair!

Come to my heart again,  
 Robin Adair;  
 Never to part again,  
 Robin Adair;  
 And if thou still art true,  
 I will be constant too,  
 And will wed none but you,  
 Robin Adair!

*Caroline Keppel* [1735- ? ]

“IF YOU WERE HERE”

A SONG IN WINTER

O LOVE, if you were here  
 This dreary, weary day,—  
 If your lips, warm and dear,  
 Found some sweet word to say,—  
 Then hardly would seem drear  
 These skies of wintry gray.

But you are far away,—  
 How far from me, my dear!  
 What cheer can warm the day?  
 My heart is chill with fear,  
 Pierced through with swift dismay;  
 A thought has turned Life sere:

If you, from far away,  
 Should come not back, my dear;  
 If I no more might lay  
 My hand on yours, nor hear  
 That voice, now sad, now gay,  
 Caress my listening ear;

If you, from far away,  
 Should come no more, my dear,—  
 Then with what dire dismay  
 Year joined to hostile year  
 Would frown, if I should stay  
 Where memories mock and jeer!



But I would come away  
 To dwell with you, my dear;  
 Through unknown worlds to stray,—  
 Or sleep; nor hope, nor fear,  
 Nor dream beneath the clay  
 Of all our days that were.

*Philip Bourke Marston [1850-1887]*

“COME TO ME, DEAREST”

COME to me, dearest, I'm lonely without thee;  
 Daytime and night-time, I'm thinking about thee;  
 Night-time and daytime, in dreams I behold thee;  
 Unwelcome the waking which ceases to fold thee.  
 Come to me, darling, my sorrows to lighten,  
 Come in thy beauty to bless and to brighten;  
 Come in thy womanhood, meekly and lowly,  
 Come in thy lovingness, queenly and holy.

Swallows will flit round the desolate ruin,  
 Telling of spring and its joyous renewing;  
 And thoughts of thy love and its manifold treasure,  
 Are circling my heart with a promise of pleasure.  
 O Spring of my spirit, O May of my bosom,  
 Shine out on my soul, till it burgeon and blossom;  
 The waste of my life has a rose-root within it,  
 And thy fondness alone to the sunshine can win it.

Figure that moves like a song through the even;  
 Features lit up by a reflex of heaven;  
 Eyes like the skies of poor Erin, our mother,  
 Where shadow and sunshine are chasing each other;  
 Smiles coming seldom, but childlike and simple,  
 Planting in each rosy cheek a sweet dimple;—  
 O, thanks to the Saviour, that even thy seeming  
 Is left to the exile to brighten his dreaming.

You have been glad when you knew I was gladdened;  
 Dear, are you sad now to hear I am saddened?

Our hearts ever answer in tune and in time, love,  
As octave to octave, and rhyme unto rhyme, love:  
I cannot weep but your tears will be flowing,  
You cannot smile but my cheek will be glowing;  
I would not die without you at my side, love,  
You will not linger when I shall have died, loye.

Come to me, dear, ere I die of my sorrow,  
Rise on my gloom like the sun of to-morrow;  
Strong, swift, and fond are the words which I speak, love,  
With a song on your lip and a smile on your cheek, love.  
Come, for my heart in your absence is weary,—  
Haste, for my spirit is sickened and dreary,—  
Come to my arms which alone should caress thee,  
Come to the heart which is throbbing to press thee!

*Joseph Brennan* [1829-1857]

### SONG

'Tis said that absence conquers love!  
But, oh! believe it not;  
I've tried, alas! its power to prove,  
But thou art not forgot.  
Lady, though fate has bid us part,  
Yet still thou art as dear,  
As fixed in this devoted heart,  
As when I clasped thee here.

I plunge into the busy crowd,  
And smile to hear thy name;  
And yet, as if I thought aloud,  
They know me still the same;  
And when the wine-cup passes round,  
I toast some other fair,—  
But when I ask my heart the sound,  
Thy name is echoed there.

And when some other name I learn,  
And try to whisper love,  
Still will my heart to thee return  
Like the returning dove.

In vain! I never can forget,  
And would not be forgot;  
For I must bear the same regret,  
Whate'er may be my lot.

E'en as the wounded bird will seek  
Its favorite bower to die,  
So, lady! I would hear thee speak,  
And yield my parting sigh.  
'Tis said that absence conquers love!  
But, oh! believe it not;  
I've tried, alas! its power to prove,  
But thou art not forgot.  
*Frederick William Thomas* [1811-1864]

### PARTING

Too fair, I may not call thee mine:  
Too dear, I may not see  
Those eyes with bridal beacons shine;  
Yet, Darling, keep for me—  
Empty and hushed, and safe apart,—  
One little corner of thy heart.

Thou wilt be happy, dear! and bless  
Thee: happy mayst thou be.  
I would not make thy pleasure less;  
Yet, Darling, keep for me—  
My life to light, my lot to leaven,—  
One little corner of thy Heaven.

Good-by, dear heart! I go to dwell  
A weary way from thee;  
Our first kiss is our last farewell;  
Yet, Darling, keep for me—  
Who wander outside in the night,—  
One little corner of thy light.

*Gerald Massey* [1828-1907]

## THE PARTING HOUR

Nor yet, dear love, not yet: the sun is high;  
You said last night, "At sunset I will go."  
Come to the garden, where when blossoms die  
No word is spoken; it is better so:  
Ah! bitter word "Farewell."

Hark! how the birds sing sunny songs of spring!  
Soon they will build, and work will silence them;  
So we grow less light-hearted as years bring  
Life's grave responsibilities—and then  
The bitter word "Farewell."

The violets fret to fragrance 'neath your feet,  
Heaven's gold sunlight dreams aslant your hair:  
No flower for me! your mouth is far more sweet.  
O, let my lips forget, while lingering there,  
Love's bitter word "Farewell."

Sunset already! have we sat so long?  
The parting hour, and so much left unsaid!  
The garden has grown silent—void of song,  
Our sorrow shakes us with a sudden dread!  
Ah! bitter word "Farewell."

*Olive Custance* [18 -

## A SONG OF AUTUMN

ALL through the golden weather  
Until the autumn fell,  
Our lives went by together  
So wildly and so well.

But autumn's wind uncloses  
The heart of all your flowers;  
I think, as with the roses,  
So hath it been with ours.

Like some divided river  
 Your ways and mine will be,  
 To drift apart for ever,  
 For ever till the sea.

And yet for one word spoken,  
 One whisper of regret,  
 The dream had not been broken,  
 And love were with us yet.

*Rennell Rodd* [1858—

### THE GIRL I LEFT BEHIND ME

THE dames of France are fond and free,  
 And Flemish lips are willing,  
 And soft the maids of Italy,  
 And Spanish eyes are thrilling;  
 Still, though I bask beneath their smile,  
 Their charms fail to bind me,  
 And my heart falls back to Erin's Isle,  
 To the girl I left behind me.

For she's as fair as Shannon's side,  
 And purer than its water,  
 But she refused to be my bride  
 Though many a year I sought her;  
 Yet, since to France I sailed away,  
 Her letters oft remind me  
 That I promised never to gainsay  
 The girl I left behind me.

She says, "My own dear love, come home,  
 My friends are rich and many,  
 Or else abroad with you I'll roam,  
 A soldier stout as any;  
 If you'll not come, nor let me go,  
 I'll think you have resigned me,"—  
 My heart nigh broke when I answered "No,"  
 To the girl I left behind me.

For never shall my true love brave  
A life of war and toiling,  
And never as a skulking slave  
I'll tread my native soil on;  
But, were it free or to be freed,  
The battle's close would find me  
To Ireland bound, nor message need  
From the girl I left behind me.

*Unknown*

“ WHEN WE ARE PARTED ”

WHEN we are parted let me lie  
In some far corner of thy heart,  
Silent, and from the world apart,  
Like a forgotten melody:  
Forgotten of the world beside,  
Cherished by one, and one alone,  
For some loved memory of its own;  
So let me in thy heart abide  
When we are parted.

When we are parted, keep for me  
The sacred stillness of the night;  
That hour, sweet Love, is mine by right;  
Let others claim the day of thee!  
The cold world sleeping at our feet,  
My spirit shall discourse with thine;—  
When stars upon thy pillow shine,  
At thy heart's door I stand and beat,  
Though we are parted.

*Hamilton Aide* [1826-1906]

REMEMBER OR FORGET

I SAT beside the streamlet,  
I watched the water flow,  
As we together watched it  
One little year ago:

The soft rain pattered on the leaves,  
The April grass was wet.  
Ah! folly to remember;  
'Tis wiser to forget.

The nightingales made vocal  
June's palace paved with gold;  
I watched the rose you gave me  
Its warm red heart unfold;  
But breath of rose and bird's song  
Were fraught with wild regret.  
'Tis madness to remember;  
'Twere wisdom to forget.

I stood among the gold corn,  
Alas! no more, I knew,  
To gather gleaner's measure  
Of the love that fell from you.  
For me, no gracious harvest—  
Would God we ne'er had met!  
'Tis hard, Love, to remember,  
But 'tis harder to forget.

The streamlet now is frozen,  
The nightingales are fled,  
The cornfields are deserted,  
And every rose is dead.  
I sit beside my lonely fire,  
And pray for wisdom yet:  
For calmness to remember,  
Or courage to forget.

*Hamilton Aide* [1826-1906]

### NANCY DAWSON

NANCY DAWSON, Nancy Dawson,  
Not so very long ago  
Some one wronged you from sheer love, dear;  
Little thinking it would crush, dear,  
All I cherished in you so.

But now, what's the odds, my Nancy?  
Where's the guinea, there's the fancy.  
Are you Nancy, that old Nancy?  
Nancy Dawson.

Nancy Dawson, Nancy Dawson,  
I forget you, what you were;  
Till I feel the sad hours creep, dear,  
O'er my heart; as o'er my cheek, dear,  
Once of old, that old, old hair:  
And then, unawares, my Nancy,  
I remember, and I fancy  
You are Nancy, that old Nancy;  
Nancy Dawson.

*Herbert P. Horne* [18 -

### MY LITTLE LOVE

God keep you safe, my little love,  
All through the night.  
Rest close in His encircling arms  
Until the light.  
My heart is with you as I kneel to pray,  
"Good night! God keep you in His care alway."

Thick shadows creep like silent ghosts  
About my bed.  
I lose myself in tender dreams  
While overhead  
The moon comes stealing through the window bars.  
A silver sickle gleaming 'mid the stars.

For I, though I am far away,  
Feel safe and strong,  
To trust you thus, dear love, and yet  
The night is long.  
I say with sobbing breath the old fond prayer,  
"Good night! Sweet dreams! God keep you everywhere!"

*Charles B. Hawley* [1858-



## FOR EVER

THRICE with her lips she touched my lips,  
 Thrice with her hand my hand,  
 And three times thrice looked towards the sea,  
 But never to the land:  
 Then, "Sweet," she said, "no more delay,  
 For Heaven forbids a longer stay."

I, with my passion in my heart,  
 Could find no words to waste;  
 But striving often to depart,  
 I strained her to my breast:  
 Her wet tears washed my weary cheek;  
 I could have died, but could not speak.

The anchor swings, the sheet flies loose  
 And, bending to the breeze,  
 The tall ship, never to return,  
 Flies through the foaming seas:  
 Cheerily ho! the sailors cry;—  
 My sweet love lessening to my eye.

O Love, turn towards the land thy sight!  
 No more peruse the sea;  
 Our God, who severs thus our hearts,  
 Shall surely care for thee:  
 For me let waste-wide ocean swing,  
 I too lie safe beneath His wing.

*William Caldwell Roscoe* [1823-1859]

## AUF WIEDERSEHEN

THE little gate was reached at last,  
 Half hid in lilacs down the lane;  
 She pushed it wide, and, as she passed,  
 A wistful look she backward cast,  
 And said,—"*Auf wiedersehen!*"

With hand on latch, a vision white  
 Lingered reluctant, and again  
 Half doubting if she did aright,  
 Soft as the dews that fell that night,  
 She said,—“*Auf wiedersehen!*”

The lamp’s clear gleam flits up the stair;  
 I linger in delicious pain;  
 Ah, in that chamber, whose rich air  
 To breathe in thought I scarcely dare,  
 Thinks she,—“*Auf wiedersehen?*” . . .

’Tis thirteen years; once more I press  
 The turf that silences the lane;  
 I hear the rustle of her dress,  
 I smell the lilacs, and—ah, yes,  
 I hear,—“*Auf wiedersehen!*”

Sweet piece of bashful maiden art!  
 The English words had seemed too fain,  
 But these—they drew us heart to heart,  
 Yet held us tenderly apart;  
 She said,—“*Auf wiedersehen!*”

*James Russell Lowell* [1819–1891]

“FOREVER AND A DAY”

I LITTLE know or care  
 If the blackbird on the bough  
 Is filling all the air  
 With his soft crescendo now;  
 For she is gone away,  
 And when she went she took  
 The springtime in her look,  
 The peachblow on her cheek,  
 The laughter from the brook,  
 The blue from out the May—  
 And what she calls a week  
 Is forever and a day!

It's little that I mind  
 How the blossoms, pink or white,  
 At every touch of wind  
 Fall a-trembling with delight;  
     For in the leafy lane,  
     Beneath the garden-boughs,  
     And through the silent house  
     One thing alone I seek.  
 Until she come again  
 The May is not the May,  
 And what she calls a week  
 Is forever and a day!

*Thomas Bailey Aldrich* [1837-1907]

### OLD GARDENS

THE white rose tree that spent its musk  
 For lovers' sweeter praise,  
 The stately walks we sought at dusk,  
 Have missed thee many days.

Again, with once-familiar feet,  
 I tread the old parterre—  
 But, ah, its bloom is now less sweet  
 Than when thy face was there.

I hear the birds of evening call;  
 I take the wild perfume;  
 I pluck a rose—to let it fall  
 And perish in the gloom.

*Arthur Upson* [1877-1908]

### DONALD

O WHITE, white, light moon, that sailest in the sky,  
 Look down upon the whirling world, for thou art up so high,  
 And tell me where my Donald is, who sailed across the sea,  
 And make a path of silver light to lead him back to me.

O white, white, bright moon, thy cheek is coldly fair,  
A little cloud beside thee seems thy wildly floating hair;  
And if thou would'st not have me grow all white and cold  
like thee,  
Go, make a mighty tide to draw my Donald back to me.

O light, white, bright moon, that dost so fondly shine,  
There is not a lily in the world but hides its face from thine;  
I too shall go and hide my face close in the dust from thee,  
Unless with light and tide thou bring my Donald back to me.

*Henry Abbey* [1842—

### WE TWAIN

OH, earth and Heaven are far apart!  
But what if they were one,  
And neither you nor I, Sweetheart,  
Had anyway misdones?  
Then we like singing rivers fleet  
That cannot choose but flow,  
Among the flowers should meet and greet,  
Should meet and mingle so,  
Sweetheart,  
That would be sweet, I know.

No need to swerve and drift apart,  
Or any bliss resign!  
Then I should all be yours, Sweetheart,  
And you would all be mine.  
But ah, to rush, defiled and brown,  
From thaw of smirched snow,  
To spoil the corn, beat down and drown  
The rath, red lilies low,—  
Sweetheart,  
I do not want you so!

For you and I are far apart,  
And never may we meet,  
Till you are glad and grand, Sweetheart,  
Till I am fair and sweet:

Till morning light has kissed us white  
 As highest Alpine snow.  
 Till both are brave and bright of sight,  
 Go wander high or low,  
 Sweetheart,  
 For God will have it so.

Oh, Heaven and earth are far apart!  
 If you are bond or free,  
 And if you climb or crawl, Sweetheart,  
 Can no way hinder me.  
 But see you come in lordly state,  
 With mountain winds a-glow,  
 When I by dazzling gate shall wait  
 To meet and love you so,  
 Sweetheart,—  
 That will be Heaven, I know.

*Amanda T. Jones* [1835—

#### WITH THEE

IF I could know that after all  
 These heavy bonds have ceased to thrall,  
 We, whom in life the fates divide,  
 Should sweetly slumber side by side—  
 That one green spray would drop its dew  
 Softly alike above us two,  
 All would be well, for I should be  
 At last, dear loving heart, with thee!

How sweet to know this dust of ours,  
 Mingling, will feed the self-same flowers,—  
 The scent of leaves, the song-bird's tone,  
 At once across our rest be blown,—  
 One breadth of sun, one sheet of rain  
 Make green the grass above us twain!  
 Ah, sweet and strange, for I should be,  
 At last, dear tender heart, with thee!

But half the earth may intervene  
 Thy place of rest and mine between,—

And leagues of land and wastes of waves  
 May stretch and toss between our graves—  
 Thy bed with summer light be warm  
 While snow-drifts heap, in wind and storm,  
 My pillow, whose one thorn will be,  
 Beloved, that I am not with thee!

But if there be a blissful sphere  
 Where homesick souls, divided here,  
 And wandering wide in useless quest,  
 Shall find their longed-for heaven of rest,—  
 If in that higher, happier birth  
 We meet the joy we missed on earth,  
 All will be well, for I shall be,  
 At last, dear loving heart, with thee!

*Elizabeth Akers* [1832-1911]

### SONG

SHE'S somewhere in the sunlight strong,  
 Her tears are in the falling rain,  
 She calls me in the wind's soft song,  
 And with the flowers she comes again.

Yon bird is but her messenger,  
 The moon is but her silver car;  
 Yea! sun and moon are sent by her,  
 And every wistful waiting star.

*Richard Le Gallienne* [1866-

### GOSSIP

WE knew them friends; he held her glance,  
 Her hidden thought could understand;  
 Yet he's in England, she's in France,  
 For fear lest he might touch her hand.

And two who loved with soul and mind  
 Said calm goodby, with civil lies,  
 Lest they the common road might find,  
 And learn to love with lips and eyes.

*Helen Huntington* [18 -

THE LOVER THINKS OF HIS LADY IN THE  
NORTH

Now many are the stately ships that northward steam away,  
And gray sails northward blow black hulls, and many more  
are they;

And myriads of viking gulls flap to the northern seas:  
But Oh my thoughts that go to you are more than all of  
these!

The winds blow to the northward like a million eager wings,  
The driven sea a million white-capped waves to northward  
flings:

I send you thoughts more many than the waves that fleck  
the sea,

More eager than tempestuous winds, O Love long leagues  
from me!

O Love, long leagues from me, I would I trod the drenchèd  
deck

Of some ship speeding to the North and staunch against all  
wreck,

I would I were a sea-gull strong of wing and void of fear:  
Unfaltering and fleet I'd fly the long way to my Dear!

O if I were the sea, upon your northern land I'd beat  
Until my waves flowed over all, and kissed your wandering  
feet;

And if I were the winds, I'd waft you perfumes from the  
South,

And give my pleadings to your ears, my kisses to your mouth.

Though many ships are sailing, never one will carry me,  
I may not hurry northward with the gulls, the winds, the sea;  
But fervid thoughts they say can flash across long leagues of  
blue—

Ah, so my love and longing must be known, Dear Heart, to  
you!

*Shaemas O Sheel* [18 -

## CHANSON DE ROSEMONDE

THE dawn is lonely for the sun,

And chill and drear;

The one lone star is pale and wan

As one in fear.

But when day strides across the hills,

The warm blood rushes through

The bared soft bosom of the blue

And all the glad east thrills.

Oh, come, my King! The hounds of joy

Are waiting for thy horn

To chase the doe of heart's desire

Across the heights of morn.

Oh, come, my Sun, and let me know

The rapture of the day!

Oh, come, my love! Oh, come, my love!

Thou art so long away!

*Richard Hovey [1864-1900]*

## AD DOMNULAM SUAM

LITTLE lady of my heart!

Just a little longer,

Love me: we will pass and part,

Ere this love grow stronger.

I have loved thee, Child! too well,

To do aught but leave thee:

Nay! my lips should never tell

Any tale to grieve thee.

Little lady of my heart!

Just a little longer

I may love thee: we will part

Ere my love grow stronger.

Soon thou leavest fairy-land;

Darker grow thy tresses:

Soon no more of hand in hand;

Soon no more caresses!



Little lady of my heart!  
 Just a little longer  
 Be a child; then we will part,  
 Ere this love grow stronger.  
*Ernest Dowson [1867-1900]*

### MARIAN DRURY

MARIAN DRURY, Marian Drury,  
 How are the marshes full of the sea!  
 Acadie dreams of your coming home  
 All year through, and her heart gets free,—

Free on the trail of the wind to travel,  
 Search and course with the roving tide,  
 All year long where his hands unravel  
 Blossom and berry the marshes hide.

Marian Drury, Marian Drury,  
 How are the marshes full of the surge!  
 April over the Norland now  
 Walks in the quiet from verge to verge.

Burying, brimming, the building billows  
 Fret the long dikes with uneasy foam.  
 Drenched with gold weather, the idling willows  
 Kiss you a hand from the Norland home.

Marian Drury, Marian Drury,  
 How are the marshes full of the sun!  
 Blomidon waits for your coming home,  
 All day long where the white wings run.

All spring through they falter and follow,  
 Wander, and beckon the roving tide,  
 Wheel and float with the veering swallow,  
 Lift you a voice from the blue hillside.

Marian Drury, Marian Drury,  
 How are the marshes full of the rain!  
 April over the Norland now  
 Bugles for rapture, and rouses pain,—

Halts before the forsaken dwelling,  
Where in the twilight, too spent to roam,  
Love, whom the fingers of death are quelling,  
Cries you a cheer from the Norland home.

Marian Drury, Marian Drury,  
How are the marshes filled with you!  
Grand Pré dreams of your coming home,—  
Dreams while the rainbirds all night through,

Far in the uplands calling to win you,  
Tease the brown dusk on the marshes wide;  
And never the burning heart within you  
Stirs in your sleep by the roving tide.

*Bliss Carman* [1861—

### LOVE'S ROSARY

ALL day I tell my rosary  
For now my love's away:  
To-morrow he shall come to me  
About the break of day;  
A rosary of twenty hours,  
And then a rose of May;  
A rosary of fettered flowers,  
And then a holy-day.

All day I tell my rosary,  
My rosary of hours:  
And here's a flower of memory,  
And here's a hope of flowers,  
And here's an hour that yearns with pain  
For old forgotten years,  
An hour of loss, an hour of gain,  
And then a shower of tears.

All day I tell my rosary,  
Because my love's away;  
And never a whisper comes to me,  
And never a word to say;

But, if it's parting more endears,  
    God bring him back, I pray;  
Or my heart will break in the darkness  
    Before the break of day.

All day I tell my rosary,  
    My rosary of hours,  
Until an hour shall bring to me  
    The hope of all the flowers . . .  
I tell my rosary of hours,  
    For O, my love's away;  
And—a dream may bring him back to me  
    About the break of day.

*Alfred Noyes* [1880—

## THE TRAGEDY OF LOVE

### SONG

My silks and fine array,  
My smiles and languished air,  
By Love are driven away;  
And mournful lean Despair  
Brings me yew to deck my grave:  
Such end true lovers have.

His face is fair as heaven  
When springing buds unfold:  
O why to him was't given,  
Whose heart is wintry cold?  
His breast is Love's all-worshipped tomb,  
Where all Love's pilgrims come.

Bring me an ax and spade,  
Bring me a winding-sheet;  
When I my grave have made,  
Let winds and tempests beat:  
Then down I'll lie, as cold as clay:  
True love doth pass away!

*William Blake [1757-1827]*

### THE FLIGHT OF LOVE

WHEN the lamp is shattered  
The light in the dust lies dead—  
When the cloud is scattered,  
The rainbow's glory is shed.  
When the lute is broken,  
Sweet tones are remembered not;  
When the lips have spoken,  
Loved accents are soon forgot.

As music and splendor  
 Survive not the lamp and the lute,  
 The heart's echoes render  
 No song when the spirit is mute—  
 No song but sad dirges,  
 Like the wind through a ruined cell,  
 Or the mournful surges  
 That ring the dead seaman's knell.

When hearts have once mingled,  
 Love first leaves the well-built nest;  
 The weak one is singled  
 To endure what it once possessed.  
 O Love! who bewailest  
 The frailty of all things here,  
 Why choose you the frailest  
 For your cradle, your home, and your bier?

Its passions will rock thee  
 As the storms rock the ravens on high;  
 Bright reason will mock thee,  
 Like the sun from a wintry sky.  
 From thy nest every rafter  
 Will rot, and thine eagle home  
 Leave thee naked to laughter,  
 When leaves fall and cold winds come.

*Percy Bysshe Shelley [1792-1822]*

### "FAREWELL! IF EVER FONDEST PRAYER"

FAREWELL! if ever fondest prayer  
 For other's weal availed on high,  
 Mine will not all be lost in air,  
 But waft thy name beyond the sky.  
 'Twere vain to speak, to weep, to sigh:  
 Oh! more than tears of blood can tell,  
 When wrung from guilt's expiring eye,  
 Are in that word—Farewell!—Farewell!

These lips are mute, these eyes are dry:  
 But in my breast and in my brain  
 Awake the pangs that pass not by,  
 The thought that ne'er shall sleep again.  
 My soul nor deigns nor dares complain,  
 Though grief and passion there rebel:  
 I only know we loved in vain—  
 I only feel—Farewell!—Farewell!

*George Gordon Byron [1788-1824]*

PORPHYRIA'S LOVER

THE rain set early in to-night,  
 The sullen wind was soon awake,  
 It tore the elm-tops down for spite,  
 And did its worst to vex the lake:  
 I listened with heart fit to break.  
 When glided in Porphyria; straight  
 She shut the cold out and the storm,  
 And kneeled and made the cheerless grate  
 Blaze up, and all the cottage warm;  
 Which done, she rose, and from her form  
 Withdrew the dripping cloak and shawl,  
 And laid her soiled gloves by, untied  
 Her hat and let the damp hair fall,  
 And, last, she sat down by my side  
 And called me. When no voice replied,  
 She put my arm about her waist,  
 And made her smooth white shoulder bare,  
 And all her yellow hair displaced,  
 And, stooping, made my cheek lie there,  
 And spread, o'er all, her yellow hair,  
 Murmuring how she loved me—she  
 Too weak, for all her heart's endeavor,  
 To set its struggling passion free  
 From pride, and vainer ties dissever,  
 And give herself to me for ever.  
 But passion sometimes would prevail,  
 Nor could to-night's gay feast restrain  
 A sudden thought of one so pale

For love of her, and all in vain:  
 So, she was come through wind and rain.  
 Be sure I looked up at her eyes  
 Happy and proud; at last I knew  
 Porphyria worshipped me; surprise  
 Made my heart swell, and still it grew  
 While I debated what to do.  
 That moment she was mine, mine, fair,  
 Perfectly pure and good: I found  
 A thing to do, and all her hair  
 In one long yellow string I wound  
 Three times her little throat around,  
 And strangled her. No pain felt she;  
 I am quite sure she felt no pain.  
 As a shut bud that holds a bee,  
 I warily oped her lids: again  
 Laughed the blue eyes without a stain.  
 And I untightened next the tress  
 About her neck; her cheek once more  
 Blushed bright beneath my burning kiss:  
 I propped her head up as before,  
 Only, this time my shoulder bore  
 Her head, which droops upon it still:  
 The smiling rosy little head,  
 So glad it has its utmost will,  
 That all it scorned at once is fled,  
 And I, its love, am gained instead!  
 Porphyria's love: she guessed not how  
 Her darling one wish would be heard.  
 And thus we sit together now,  
 And all night long we have not stirred,  
 And yet God has not said a word!

*Robert Browning* [1812-1889]

### MODERN BEAUTY

I AM the torch, she saith, and what to me  
 If the moth die of me? I am the flame  
 Of Beauty, and I burn that all may see  
 Beauty, and I have neither joy nor shame,

But live with that clear light of perfect fire  
Which is to men the death of their desire.

I am Yseult and Helen, I have seen  
Troy burn, and the most loving knight lies dead.  
The world has been my mirror, time has been  
My breath upon the glass; and men have said,  
Age after age, in rapture and despair,  
Love's poor few words, before my image there.

I live, and am immortal; in my eyes  
The sorrow of the world, and on my lips  
The joy of life, mingle to make me wise;  
Yet now the day is darkened with eclipse:  
Who is there lives for beauty? Still am I  
The torch, but where's the moth that still dares die?

*Arthur Symons* [1865—

# LA BELLE DAME SANS MERCI

O WHAT can ail thee, knight-at-arms,  
Alone and palely loitering?  
The sedge has withered from the lake,  
And no birds sing.

O what can ail thee, knight-at-arms  
So haggard and so woe-begone?  
The squirrel's granary is full,  
And the harvest's done.

I see a lily on thy brow  
With anguish moist and fever-dew,  
And on thy cheeks a fading rose  
Fast withereth too.

I met a lady in the meads,  
Full beautiful—a fairy's child,  
Her hair was long, her foot was light,  
And her eyes were wild.



I made a garland for her head,  
And bracelets too, and fragrant zone;  
She looked at me as she did love,  
And made sweet moan.

I set her on my pacing steed  
And nothing else saw all day long,  
For sidelong would she bend, and sing  
A fairy's song.

She found me roots of relish sweet,  
And honey wild and manna-dew,  
And sure in language strange she said,  
"I love thee true."

She took me to her elfin grot,  
And there she wept and sighed full sore;  
And there I shut her wild, wild eyes  
With kisses four.

And there she lullèd me asleep,  
And there I dreamed—Ah! woe betide!  
The latest dream I ever dreamed  
On the cold hill's side.

I saw pale kings and princes too,  
Pale warriors, death-pale were they all:  
They cried—"La belle dame sans merci  
Hath thee in thrall!"

I saw their starved lips in the gloam  
With horrid warning gapèd wide,  
And I awoke and found me here  
On the cold hill's side.

And this is why I sojourn here  
Alone and palely loitering,  
Though the sedge is withered from the lake,  
And no birds sing.

*John Keats* [1795-1821]

## TANTALUS—TEXAS

"If I may trust your love," she cried,  
"And you would have me for a bride,  
Ride over yonder plain, and bring  
Your flask full from the Mustang spring;  
Fly, fast as western eagle's wing,  
O'er the Llano Estacado!"

He heard, and bowed without a word,  
His gallant steed he lightly spurred!  
He turned his face, and rode away  
Toward the grave of dying day,  
And vanished with its parting ray  
On the Llano Estacado.

Night came, and found him riding on,  
Day came, and still he rode alone.  
He spared not spur, he drew not rein,  
Across that broad, unchanging plain,  
Till he the Mustang spring might gain,  
On the Llano Estacado.

A little rest, a little draught,  
Hot from his hand, and quickly quaffed,  
His flask was filled, and then he turned.  
Once more his steed the maguey spurned,  
Once more the sky above him burned,  
On the Llano Estacado.

How hot the quivering landscape glowed!  
His brain seemed boiling as he rode—  
Was it a dream, a drunken one,  
Or was he really riding on?  
Was that a skull that gleamed and shone  
On the Llano Estacado?

"Brave steed of mine, brave steed!" he cried,  
"So often true, so often tried,

Bear up a little longer yet!"  
His mouth was black with blood and sweat—  
Heaven! how he longed his lips to wet  
On the Llano Estacado.

And still, within his breast, he held  
The precious flask so lately filled.  
Oh, for a drink! But well he knew  
If empty it should meet her view,  
Her scorn—but still his longing grew  
On the Llano Estacado.

His horse went down. He wandered on,  
Giddy, blind, beaten, and alone.  
While upon cushioned couch you lie,  
Oh, think how hard it is to die,  
Beneath the cruel, cloudless sky  
On the Llano Estacado.

At last he staggered, stumbled, fell,  
His day was done, he knew full well,  
And raising to his lips the flask,  
The end, the object of his task,  
Drank to her—more she could not ask.  
Ah, the Llano Estacado!

That night in the Presidio,  
Beneath the torchlight's wavy glow,  
She danced—and never thought of him,  
The victim of a woman's whim,  
Lying, with face upturned and grim,  
On the Llano Estacado.

*Joaquin Miller* [1841-1913]

### ENCHAINMENT

I WENT to her who loveth me no more,  
And prayed her bear with me, if so she might;  
For I had found day after day too sore,  
And tears that would not cease night after night.

And so I prayed her, weeping, that she bore  
To let me be with her a little; yea,  
To soothe myself a little with her sight,  
Who loved me once, ah! many a night and day.

Then she who loveth me no more, maybe  
She pitied somewhat: and I took a chain  
To bind myself to her, and her to me;  
Yea, so that I might call her mine again.  
Lo! she forbade me not; but I and she  
Fettered her fair limbs, and her neck more fair,  
Chained the fair wasted white of love's domain,  
And put gold fetters on her golden hair.

Oh! the vain joy it is to see her lie  
Beside me once again; beyond release,  
Her hair, her hand, her body, till she die,  
All mine, for me to do with what I please!  
For, after all, I find no chain whereby  
To chain her heart to love me as before,  
Nor fetter for her lips, to make them cease  
From saying still she loveth me no more.  
*Arthur O'Shaughnessy* [1844-1881]

## AULD ROBIN GRAY

WHEN the sheep are in the fauld, and the kye at hame,  
And a' the warld to rest are gane,  
The waes o' my heart fa' in showers frae my e'e,  
While my gudeman lies sound by me.

Young Jamie lo'ed me weel, and sought me for his bride;  
But saving a croun he had naething else beside:  
To make the croun a pund, young Jamie gaed to sea;  
And the croun and the pund were baith for me.

He hadna been awa' a week but only twa,  
When my father brak his arm, and the kye was stown awa';  
My mother she fell sick,—and my Jamie at the sea—  
And auld Robin Gray came a-courtin' me.

My father couldna work, and my mother couldna spin;  
 I toiled day and night, but their bread I couldna win;  
 Auld Rob maintained them baith, and wi' tears in his e'e  
 Said, "Jennie, for their sakes, O, marry me!"

My heart it said nay; I looked for Jamie back;  
 But the wind it blew high, and the ship it was a wrack;  
 His ship it was a wrack—Why didna Jamie dee?  
 Or why do I live to cry, Wae's me!

My father urged me sair: my mother didna speak;  
 But she looked in my face till my heart was like to break:  
 They gi'ed him my hand, though my heart was in the sea;  
 Sae auld Robin Gray he was gudeman to me.

I hadna been a wife a week but only four,  
 When mournfu' as I sat on the stane at the door,  
 I saw my Jamie's wraith,—for I couldna think it he,  
 Till he said, "I'm come hame to marry thee."

O, sair, sair did we greet, and muckle did we say;  
 We took but ae kiss, and we tore ourselves away:  
 I wish that I were dead, but I'm no like to dee;  
 And why was I born to say, Wae's me!

I gang like a ghaist, and I carena to spin;  
 I daurna think on Jamie, for that wad be a sin;  
 But I'll do my best a gude wife aye to be,  
 For auld Robin Gray he is kind unto me.

*Anne Barnard* [1750-1825]

### LOST LIGHT

My heart is chilled and my pulse is slow,  
 But often and often will memory go,  
 Like a blind child lost in a waste of snow,  
 Back to the days when I loved you so—  
     The beautiful long ago.

I sit here dreaming them through and through,  
 The blissful moments I shared with you—

The sweet, sweet days when our love was new,  
When I was trustful and you were true—  
Beautiful days, but few!

Blest or wretched, fettered or free,  
Why should I care how your life may be,  
Or whether you wander by land or sea?  
I only know you are dead to me,  
Ever and hopelessly.

Oh, how often at day's decline  
I pushed from my window the curtaining vine,  
To see from your lattice the lamp-light shine—  
Type of a message that, half divine,  
Flashed from your heart to mine.

Once more the starlight is silvering all;  
The roses sleep by the garden wall;  
The night bird warbles his madrigal,  
And I hear again through the sweet air fall  
The evening bugle-call.

But summers will vanish and years will wane,  
And bring no light to your window pane;  
Nor gracious sunshine nor patient rain  
Can bring dead love back to life again:  
I call up the past in vain.

My heart is heavy, my heart is old,  
And that proves dross which I counted gold;  
I watch no longer your curtain's fold;  
The window is dark and the night is cold,  
And the story forever told.

*Elizabeth Akers [1832-1911]*

## A SIGH

It was nothing but a rose I gave her,—  
Nothing but a rose  
Any wind might rob of half its savor,  
Any wind that blows.

When she took it from my trembling fingers  
With a hand as chill —  
Ah, the flying touch upon them lingers,  
Stays, and thrills them still!

Withered, faded, pressed between the pages,  
Crumpled fold on fold,—  
Once it lay upon her breast, and ages  
Cannot make it old!

*Harriet Prescott Spofford* [1835-

### HEREAFTER

LOVE, when all the years are silent, vanished quite and laid  
to rest,  
When you and I are sleeping, folded breathless breast to  
breast,  
When no morrow is before us, and the long grass tosses o'er  
us,  
And our grave remains forgotten, or by alien footsteps  
pressed—

Still that love of ours will linger, that great love enrich the  
earth,  
Sunshine in the heavenly azure, breezes blowing joyous  
mirth;  
Fragrance fanning off from flowers, melody of summer  
showers,  
Sparkle of the spicy wood-fires round the happy autumn  
hearth.

That's our love. But you and I, dear—shall we linger with  
it yet,  
Mingled in one dew-drop, tangled in one sunbeam's golden  
net—  
On the violet's purple bosom, I the sheen, but you the blossom,  
Stream on sunset winds, and be the haze with which some  
hill is wet?

Or, belovèd—if ascending—when we have endowed the  
world  
With the best bloom of our being, whither will our way be  
whirled,  
Through what vast and starry spaces, toward what awful,  
holy places,  
With a white light on our faces, spirit over spirit furled?

Only this our yearning answers: wheresoe'er that way defile,  
Not a film shall part us through the eons of that mighty  
while,  
In the fair eternal weather, even as phantoms still together,  
Floating, floating, one forever, in the light of God's great  
smile.

*Harriet Prescott Spofford* [1835—

### ENDYMION

THE apple trees are hung with gold,  
And birds are loud in Arcady,  
The sheep lie bleating in the fold,  
The wild goat runs across the wold,  
But yesterday his love he told,  
I know he will come back to me.  
O rising moon! O Lady moon!  
Be you my lover's sentinel,  
You cannot choose but know him well,  
For he is shod with purple shoon,  
You cannot choose but know my love,  
For he a shepherd's crook doth bear,  
And he is soft as any dove,  
And brown and curly is his hair.

The turtle now has ceased to call  
Upon her crimson-footed groom,  
The gray wolf prowls about the stall,  
The lily's singing seneschal  
Sleeps in the lily-bell, and all  
The violet hills are lost in gloom.



O risen moon! O holy moon!  
 Stand on the top of Helice,  
 And if my own true love you see,  
 Ah! if you see the purple shoon,  
 The hazel crook, the lad's brown hair,  
 The goat-skin wrapped about his arm,  
 Tell him that I am waiting where  
 The rushlight glimmers in the Farm.

The falling dew is cold and chill,  
 And no bird sings in Arcady,  
 The little fauns have left the hill,  
 Even the tired daffodil  
 Has closed its gilded doors, and still  
 My lover comes not back to me.  
 False moon! False moon! O waning moon!  
 Where is my own true lover gone,  
 Where are the lips vermilion,  
 The shepherd's crook, the purple shoon?  
 Why spread that silver pavilion,  
 Why wear that veil of drifting mist?  
 Ah! thou hast young Endymion,  
 Thou hast the lips that should be kissed!

*Oscar Wilde* [1856-1900]

### "LOVE IS A TERRIBLE THING"

I WENT out to the farthest meadow,  
 I lay down in the deepest shadow;

And I said unto the earth, "Hold me,"  
 And unto the night, "Oh, enfold me!"

And I begged the little leaves to lean  
 Low and together for a safe screen;

Then to the stars I told my tale:  
 "That is my home-light, there in the vale,

"And oh, I know that I shall return,  
 But let me lie first mid the unfeeling fern;

"For there is a flame that has blown too near,  
And there is a name that has grown too dear,  
And there is a fear."

And to the still hills and cool earth and far sky I made moan,  
"The heart in my bosom is not my own!

"Oh, would I were free as the wind on the wing;  
Love is a terrible thing!"

*Grace Fallow Norton [18 -*

### THE BALLAD OF THE ANGEL

"WHO is it knocking in the night,  
That fain would enter in?"

"The ghost of Lost Delight am I,  
The sin you would not sin,  
Who comes to look in your two eyes  
And see what might have been."

"Oh, long ago and long ago  
I cast you forth," he said,  
"For that your eyes were all too blue,  
Your laughing mouth too red,  
And my torn soul was tangled in  
The tresses of your head."

"Now mind you with what bitter words  
You cast me forth from you?"  
"I bade you back to that fair Hell  
From whence your breath you drew,  
And with great blows I broke my heart  
Lest it might follow too.

"Yea, from the grasp of your white hands  
I freed my hands that day,  
And have I not climbed near to God  
As these His henchmen may?"  
"Ah, man,—ah, man! 'twas my two hands  
That led you all the way."

"I hid my eyes from your two eyes  
 That they might see aright."  
 "Yet think you 'twas a star that led  
 Your feet from height to height?  
 It was the flame of my two eyes  
 That drew you through the night."

With trembling hands he threw the door,  
 Then fell upon his knee:  
 "O, Vision armed and cloaked in light,  
 Why do you honor me?"  
 "The Angel of your Strength am I  
 Who was your sin," quoth she.

"For that you slew me long ago  
 My hands have raised you high;  
 For that mine eyes you closed, mine eyes  
 Are lights to lead you by;  
 And 'tis my touch shall swing the gates  
 Of Heaven when you die!"

*Theodosia Garrison* [18 -

# "LOVE CAME BACK AT FALL O' DEW"

Love came back at fall o' dew,  
 Playing his old part;  
 But I had a word or two,  
 That would break his heart.

"He who comes at candlelight,  
 That should come before,  
 Must betake him to the night  
 From a barrèd door."

This the word that made us part  
 In the fall o' dew;  
 This the word that brake his heart—  
 Yet it brake mine, too!

*Lizette Woodworth Reese* [1856-

## IN A YEAR

NEVER any more,  
    While I live,  
Need I hope to see his face  
    As before.  
Once his love grown chill,  
    Mine may strive:  
Bitterly we re-embrace,  
    Single still.

Was it something said,  
    Something done,  
Vexed him? Was it touch of hand,  
    Turn of head?  
Strange! that very way  
    Love begun:  
I as little understand  
    Love's decay.

When I sewed or drew,  
    I recall  
How he looked as if I sung  
    —Sweetly too.  
If I spoke a word,  
    First of all  
Up his cheek the color sprung,  
    Then he heard.

Sitting by my side,  
    At my feet,  
So he breathed but air I breathed,  
    Satisfied!  
I, too, at love's brim  
    Touched the sweet:  
I would die if death bequeathed  
    Sweet to him.

“Speak, I love thee best!”  
    He exclaimed:  
“Let thy love my own foretell!”  
    I confessed:

"Clasp my heart on thine  
Now unblamed,  
Since upon thy soul as well  
Hangeth mine!"

Was it wrong to own,  
Being truth?  
Why should all the giving prove  
His alone?  
I had wealth and ease,  
Beauty, youth:  
Since my lover gave me love,  
I gave these.

That was all I meant,  
—To be just,  
And the passion I had raised  
To content.  
Since he chose to change  
Gold for dust,  
If I gave him what he praised,  
Was it strange?

Would he loved me yet,  
On and on,  
While I found some way undreamed,  
—Paid my debt!  
Gave more life and more,  
Till, all gone,  
He should smile, "She never seemed  
Mine before.

"What, she felt the while,  
Must I think?  
Love's so different with us men!"  
He should smile:  
"Dying for my sake—  
White and pink!  
Can't we touch these bubbles then  
But they break?"

Dear, the pang is brief.  
Do thy part,  
Have thy pleasure! How perplexed  
Grows belief!  
Well, this cold clay clod  
Was man's heart:  
Crumble it, and what comes next?  
Is it God?

*Robert Browning* [1812-1889]

## OUTGROWN

NAY, you wrong her, my friend, she's not fickle; her love she  
has simply outgrown:

One can read the whole matter, translating her heart by the  
light of one's own.

Can you bear me to talk with you frankly? There is much  
that my heart would say;

And you know we were children together, have quarreled  
and "made up" in play.

And so, for the sake of old friendship, I venture to tell you  
the truth,—

As plainly, perhaps, and as bluntly, as I might in our earlier  
youth.

Five summers ago, when you wooed her, you stood on the  
selfsame plane,

Face to face, heart to heart, never dreaming your souls  
should be parted again.

She loved you at that time entirely, in the bloom of her life's  
early May;

And it is not her fault, I repeat it, that she does not love you  
to-day.

Nature never stands still, nor souls either: they ever go up  
or go down;

And hers has been steadily soaring—but how has it been  
with your own?

She has struggled and yearned and aspired, grown purer and wiser each year:

The stars are not farther above you in yon luminous atmosphere!

For she whom you crowned with fresh roses, down yonder, five summers ago,

Has learned that the first of our duties to God and ourselves is to grow.

Her eyes they are sweeter and calmer: but their vision is clearer as well;

Her voice has a tenderer cadence, but is pure as a silver bell.

Her face has the look worn by those who with God and his angels have talked:

The white robes she wears are less white than the spirits with whom she has walked.

And you? Have you aimed at the highest? Have you, too, aspired and prayed?

Have you looked upon evil unsullied? Have you conquered it undismayed?

Have you, too, grown purer and wiser, as the months and the years have rolled on?

Did you meet her this morning rejoicing in the triumph of victory won?

Nay, hear me! The truth cannot harm you. When to-day in her presence you stood

Was the hand that you gave her as white and clean as that of her womanhood?

Go measure yourself by her standard; look back on the years that have fled:

Then ask, if you need, why she tells you that the love of her girlhood is dead.

She cannot look down to her lover: her love, like her soul, aspires;

He must stand by her side, or above her, who would kindle its holy fires.

Now farewell! For the sake of old friendship I have ventured to tell you the truth,  
As plainly, perhaps, and as bluntly as I might in our earlier youth.

*Julia C. R. Dorr* [1825-1913]

## A TRAGEDY

AMONG his books he sits all day  
To think and read and write;  
He does not smell the new-mown hay,  
The roses red and white.

I walk among them all alone,  
His silly, stupid wife;  
The world seems tasteless, dead and done—  
An empty thing is life.

At night his window casts a square  
Of light upon the lawn;  
I sometimes walk and watch it there  
Until the chill of dawn.

I have no brain to understand  
The books he loves to read;  
I only have a heart and hand  
He does not seem to need.

He calls me "Child"—lays on my hair  
Thin fingers, cold and mild;  
Oh! God of Love, who answers prayer,  
I wish I were a child!

And no one sees and no one knows  
(He least would know or see),  
That ere Love gathers next year's rose  
Death will have gathered me.

*Edith Nesbit* [1858-



## LEFT BEHIND

It was the autumn of the year;  
The strawberry-leaves were red and sere;  
October's airs were fresh and chill,  
When, pausing on the windy hill,  
The hill that overlooks the sea,  
You talked confidingly to me,—  
Me whom your keen, artistic sight  
Has not yet learned to read aright,  
Since I have veiled my heart from you,  
And loved you better than you knew.

You told me of your toilsome past;  
The tardy honors won at last,  
The trials borne, the conquests gained,  
The longed-for boon of Fame attained;  
I knew that every victory  
But lifted you away from me,  
That every step of high emprise  
But left me lowlier in your eyes;  
I watched the distance as it grew,  
And loved you better than you knew.

You did not see the bitter trace  
Of anguish sweep across my face;  
You did not hear my proud heart beat,  
Heavy and slow, beneath your feet;  
You thought of triumphs still unwon,  
Of glorious deeds as yet undone;  
And I, the while you talked to me,  
I watched the gulls float lonesomely,  
Till lost amid the hungry blue,  
And loved you better than you knew.

You walk the sunny side of fate;  
The wise world smiles, and calls you great;  
The golden fruitage of success  
Drops at your feet in plenteousness;  
And you have blessings manifold:—  
Renown and power and friends and gold,—

They build a wall between us twain,  
Which may not be thrown down again,  
Alas! for I, the long years through,  
Have loved you better than you knew.

Your life's proud aim, your art's high truth,  
Have kept the promise of your youth;  
And while you won the crown, which now  
Breaks into bloom upon your brow,  
My soul cried strongly out to you  
Across the ocean's yearning blue,  
While, unremembered and afar,  
I watched you, as I watch a star  
Through darkness struggling into view,  
And loved you better than you knew.

I used to dream in all these years  
Of patient faith and silent tears,  
That Love's strong hand would put aside  
The barriers of place and pride,  
Would reach the pathless darkness through,  
And draw me softly up to you;  
But that is past. If you should stray  
Beside my grave, some future day,  
Perchance the violets o'er my dust  
Will half betray their buried trust,  
And say, their blue eyes full of dew,  
"She loved you better than you knew."

*Elizabeth Akers* [1832-1911]

### THE FORSAKEN MERMAN

COME, dear children, let us away;  
Down and away below!  
Now my brothers call from the bay,  
Now the great winds shoreward blow,  
Now the salt tides seaward flow;  
Now the wild white horses play,  
Champ and chafe and toss in the spray.  
Children dear, let us away!  
This way, this way!

Call her once before you go.—  
    Call once yet!  
In a voice that she will know:  
    “Margaret! Margaret!”  
Children’s voices should be dear  
(Call once more) to a mother’s ear;  
Children’s voices, wild with pain,—  
    Surely she will come again!  
Call her once and come away;  
    This way, this way!  
“Mother dear, we cannot stay!  
The wild white horses foam and fret.”  
    Margaret! Margaret!

Come, dear children, come away down;  
    Call no more!  
One last look at the white-walled town,  
And the little gray church on the windy shore;  
    Then come down!  
She will not come, though you call all day;  
    Come away, come away!

Children dear, was it yesterday  
We heard the sweet bells over the bay?  
In the caverns where we lay,  
Through the surf and through the swell,  
The far-off sound of a silver bell?  
Sand-strewn caverns, cool and deep,  
Where the winds are all asleep;  
Where the spent lights quiver and gleam,  
Where the salt weed sways in the stream,  
Where the sea-beasts, ranged all round,  
Feed in the ooze of their pasture-ground;  
Where the sea-snakes coil and twine,  
Dry their mail and bask in the brine;  
Where great whales come sailing by,  
Sail and sail, with unshut eye,  
Round the world for ever and aye?  
    When did music come this way?  
    Children dear, was it yesterday?

Children dear, was it yesterday  
(Call yet once) that she went away?  
Once she sate with you and me,  
On a red gold throne in the heart of the sea,  
And the youngest sate on her knee.  
She combed its bright hair, and she tended it well,  
When down swung the sound of the far-off bell.  
She sighed, she looked up through the clear green sea;  
She said: "I must go, for my kinsfolk pray  
In the little gray church on the shore to-day.  
'Twill be Easter-time in the world,—ah me!  
And I lose my poor soul, Merman, here with thee."  
I said: "Go up, dear heart, through the waves:  
Say thy prayer, and come back to the kind sea-caves!"  
She smiled, she went up through the surf in the bay.  
Children dear, was it yesterday?

Children dear, were we long alone?  
"The sea grows stormy, the little ones moan;  
Long prayers," I said, "in the world they say;  
Come!" I said, and we rose through the surf in the bay.  
We went up the beach, by the sandy down  
Where the sea-stocks bloom, to the white-walled town,  
Through the narrow paved streets, where all was still,  
To the little gray church on the windy hill.  
From the church came a murmur of folk at their prayers,  
But we stood without in the cold blowing airs.  
We climbed on the graves, on the stones worn with  
rains,  
And we gazed up the aisle through the small leaded  
panes.  
She sate by the pillar; we saw her clear:  
"Margaret, hist! come quick, we are here!  
Dear heart," I said, "we are long alone;  
The sea grows stormy, the little ones moan."  
But, ah, she gave me never a look,  
For her eyes were sealed to the holy book!  
Loud prays the priest; shut stands the door.  
Come away, children, call no more!  
Come away, come down, call no more!

Down, down, down!  
Down to the depths of the sea!  
She sits at her wheel in the humming town,  
Singing most joyfully.  
Hark what she sings: "O joy, O joy,  
From the humming street, and the child with its toy!  
From the priest, and the bell, and the holy well;  
From the wheel where I spun,  
And the blessed light of the sun!"  
And so she sings her fill,  
Singing most joyfully,  
Till the spindle drops from her hand,  
And the whizzing wheel stands still.  
She steals to the window, and looks at the sand,  
And over the sand at the sea;  
And her eyes are set in a stare,  
And anon there breaks a sigh,  
And anon there drops a tear,  
From a sorrow-clouded eye,  
And a heart sorrow-laden,  
A long, long sigh;  
For the cold strange eyes of a little Mermaiden,  
And the gleam of her golden hair.

Come away, away, children;  
Come, children, come down!  
The hoarse wind blows colder;  
Lights shine in the town.  
She will start from her slumber  
When gusts shake the door;  
She will hear the winds howling,  
Will hear the waves roar.  
We shall see, while above us  
The waves roar and whirl,  
A ceiling of amber,  
A pavement of pearl.  
Singing: "Here came a mortal,  
But faithless was she!  
And alone dwell for ever  
The kings of the sea."

But, children, at midnight,  
When soft the winds blow,  
When clear falls the moonlight,  
When spring-tides are low;  
When sweet airs come seaward  
From heaths starred with broom,  
And high rocks throw mildly  
On the blanched sands a gloom;  
Up the still, glistening beaches,  
Up the creeks we will hie;  
Over banks of bright seaweed  
The ebb-tide leaves dry.  
We will gaze, from the sand-hills,  
At the white, sleeping town;  
At the church on the hillside—  
And then come back down.  
Singing: "There dwells a loved one,  
But cruel is she!  
She left lonely for ever  
The kings of the sea."

*Matthew Arnold* [1822-1888]

### THE PORTRAIT

MIDNIGHT past! Not a sound of aught  
Through the silent house, but the wind at his prayers.  
I sat by the dying fire, and thought  
Of the dear dead woman up-stairs.

A night of tears! for the gusty rain  
Had ceased, but the eaves were dripping yet;  
And the moon looked forth, as though in pain,  
With her face all white and wet:

Nobody with me, my watch to keep,  
But the friend of my bosom, the man I love:  
And grief had sent him fast to sleep  
In the chamber up above.

Nobody else, in the country place  
All round, that knew of my loss beside,  
But the good young Priest with the Raphael-face,  
Who confessed her when she died.

That good young Priest is of gentle nerve,  
And my grief had moved him beyond control;  
For his lip grew white, as I could observe,  
When he speeded her parting soul.

I sat by the dreary hearth alone:  
I thought of the pleasant days of yore:  
I said, "The staff of my life is gone:  
The woman I loved is no more.

"On her cold dead bosom my portrait lies,  
Which next to her heart she used to wear—  
Haunting it o'er with her tender eyes  
When my own face was not there.

"It is set all round with rubies red,  
And pearls which a Peri might have kept.  
For each ruby there my heart hath bled:  
For each pearl my eyes have wept."

And I said—"The thing is precious to me:  
They will bury her soon in the churchyard clay;  
It lies on her heart, and lost must be  
If I do not take it away."

I lighted my lamp at the dying flame,  
And crept up the stairs that creaked for fright,  
Till into the chamber of death I came,  
Where she lay all in white.

The moon shone over her winding-sheet,  
There stark she lay on her carven bed:  
Seven burning tapers about her feet,  
And seven about her head.

As I stretched my hand, I held my breath;  
I turned as I drew the curtains apart:  
I dared not look on the face of death:  
I knew where to find her heart.

I thought at first, as my touch fell there,  
It had warmed that heart to life, with love;  
For the thing I touched was warm, I swear,  
And I could feel it move.

'Twas the hand of a man, that was moving slow  
O'er the heart of the dead,—from the other side:  
And at once the sweat broke over my brow:  
“Who is robbing the corpse?” I cried.

Opposite me by the tapers' light,  
The friend of my bosom, the man I loved,  
Stood over the corpse, and all as white,  
And neither of us moved.

“What do you here, my friend?”. . . The man  
Looked first at me, and then at the dead.  
“There is a portrait here,” he began:  
“There is. It is mine,” I said.

Said the friend of my bosom, “Yours, no doubt,  
The portrait was, till a month ago,  
When this suffering angel took that out,  
And placed mine there, I know.”

“This woman, she loved me well,” said I.  
“A month ago,” said my friend to me:  
“And in your throat,” I groaned, “you liest”  
He answered, . . . “Let us see.”

“Enough!” I returned, “let the dead decide:  
And whosoever the portrait prove,  
His shall it be, when the cause is tried,  
Where Death is arraigned by Love.”



We found the protrait there, in its place:  
 We opened it by the tapers' shine:  
 The gems were all unchanged: the face  
 Was—neither his nor mine.

"One nail drives out another, at least!  
 The face of the portrait there," I cried,  
 "Is our friend's, the Raphael-faced young Priest,  
 Who confessed her when she died."

The setting is all of rubies red,  
 And pearls which a Peri might have kept.  
 For each ruby there my heart hath bled:  
 For each pearl my eyes have wept.

*Edward Robert Bulwer Lytton* [1831-1891]

### THE ROSE AND THORN

SHE'S loveliest of the festal throng  
 In delicate form and Grecian face,—  
 A beautiful, incarnate song,  
 A marvel of harmonious grace;  
 And yet I know the truth I speak:  
 From those gay groups she stands apart,  
 A rose upon her tender cheek,  
 A thorn within her heart.

Though bright her eyes' bewildering gleams,  
 Fair tremulous lips and shining hair,  
 A something born of mournful dreams  
 Breathes round her sad enchanted air;  
 No blithesome thoughts at hide and seek  
 From out her dimples smiling start;  
 If still the rose be on her cheek,  
 A thorn is in her heart.

Young lover, tossed 'twixt hope and fear,  
 Your whispered vow and yearning eyes  
 Yon marble Clytie pillared near  
 Could move as soon to soft replies;

Or, if she thrill at words you speak,  
Love's memory prompts the sudden start;  
The rose has paled upon her cheek,  
The thorn has pierced her heart.

*Paul Hamilton Hayne* [1830-1886]

### TO HER—UNSPOKEN

Go to him, ah, go to him, and lift your eyes aglow to him;  
Fear not royally to give whatever he may claim;  
All your spirit's treasury scruple not to show to him.  
He is noble; meet him with a pride too high for shame.

Say to him, ah, say to him, that soul and body sway to him;  
Cast away the cowardice that counsels you to flight,  
Lest you turn at last to find that you have lost the way to  
him,  
Lest you stretch your arms in vain across a starless night.

Be to him, ah, be to him, the key that sets joy free to him;  
Teach him all the tenderness that only love can know,  
And if ever there should come a memory of me to him,  
Bid him judge me gently for the sake of long ago.

*Amelia Josephine Burr* [18 -

### A LIGHT WOMAN

So far as our story approaches the end,  
Which do you pity the most of us three?—  
My friend, or the mistress of my friend  
With her wanton eyes, or me?

My friend was already too good to lose,  
And seemed in the way of improvement yet,  
When she crossed his path with her hunting-noose,  
And over him drew her net.

When I saw him tangled in her toils,  
A shame, said I, if she adds just him  
To her nine-and-ninety other spoils,  
The hundredth for a whim!

And before my friend be wholly hers,  
How easy to prove to him, I said,  
An eagle's the game her pride prefers,  
Though she snaps at a wren instead!

So, I gave her eyes my own eyes to take,  
My hand sought hers as in earnest need,  
And round she turned for my noble sake,  
And gave me herself indeed.

The eagle am I, with my fame in the world,  
The wren is he, with his maiden face.  
—You look away and your lip is curled?  
Patience, a moment's space!

For see, my friend goes shaking and white;  
He eyes me as the basilisk:  
I have turned, it appears, his day to night,  
Eclipsing his sun's disk.

And I did it, he thinks, as a very thief:  
“ Though I love her—that, he comprehends—  
One should master one's passions, (love, in chief)  
And be loyal to one's friends!”

And she,—she lies in my hand as tame  
As a pear late basking over a wall;  
Just a touch to try and off it came;  
'Tis mine,—can I let it fall?

With no mind to eat it, that's the worst!  
Were it thrown in the road, would the case assist?  
'Twas quenching a dozen blue-flies' thirst  
When I gave its stalk a twist.

And I,—what I seem to my friend, you see:  
What I soon shall seem to his love, you guess:  
What I seem to myself, do you ask of me?  
No hero, I confess.

'Tis an awkward thing to play with souls,  
 And matter enough to save one's own:  
 Yet think of my friend, and the burning coals  
 He played with for bits of stone!

One likes to show the truth for the truth;  
 That the woman was light is very true:  
 But suppose she says,—Never mind that youth!  
 What wrong have I done to you?

Well, anyhow, here the story stays,  
 So far at least as I understand;  
 And, Robert Browning, you writer of plays,  
 Here's a subject made to your hand!

*Robert Browning* [1812-1889]

#### FROM THE TURKISH

THE chain I gave was fair to view,  
 The lute I added sweet in sound,  
 The heart that offered both was true,  
 And ill deserved the fate it found.

These gifts were charmed by secret spell  
 Thy truth in absence to divine;  
 And they have done their duty well,  
 Alas! they could not teach thee thine.

That chain was firm in every link,  
 But not to bear a stranger's touch;  
 That lute was sweet—till thou couldst think  
 In other hands its notes were such.

Let him, who from thy neck unbound  
 The chain which shivered in his grasp,  
 Who saw that lute refuse to sound,  
 Restrung the chords, renew the clasp.

When thou wert changed, they altered too;  
 The chain is broke, the music mute:  
 'Tis past—to them and thee adieu—  
 False heart, frail chain, and silent lute.

*George Gordon Byron* [1788-1824]

## A SUMMER WOOING

THE wind went wooing the rose,  
For the rose was fair.  
How the rough wind won her, who knows?  
But he left her there.  
Far away from her grave he blows:  
Does the free wind care?  
*Louise Chandler Moulton [1835-1908]*

## BUTTERFLIES

At sixteen years she knew no care;  
How could she, sweet and pure as light?  
And there pursued her everywhere  
Butterflies all white.  
  
A lover looked. She dropped her eyes  
That glowed like pansies wet with dew;  
And io, there came from out the skies  
Butterflies all blue.  
  
Before she guessed her heart was gone;  
The tale of love was swiftly told;  
And all about her wheeled and shone  
Butterflies all gold.  
  
Then he forsook her one sad morn;  
She wept and sobbed, "Oh, love, come back!"  
There only came to her forlorn  
Butterflies all black.

*John Davidson [1857-1909]*

## UNSEEN SPIRITS

THE shadows lay along Broadway,  
'Twas near the twilight-tide,  
And slowly there a lady fair  
Was walking in her pride.  
Alone walked she; but, viewlessly,  
Walked spirits at her side.

“Grandmither, Think Not I Forget” 1015

Peace charmed the street beneath her feet,  
And Honor charmed the air;  
And all astir looked kind on her,  
And called her good as fair,—  
For all God ever gave to her  
She kept with chary care.

She kept with care her beauties rare  
From lovers warm and true,  
For her heart was cold to all but gold,  
And the rich came not to woo—  
But honored well are charms to sell  
If priests the selling do.

Now walking there was one more fair—  
A slight girl, lily-pale;  
And she had unseen company  
To make the spirit quail:  
“Twixt Want and Scorn she walked forlorn,  
And nothing could avail.

No mercy now can clear her brow  
For this world’s peace to pray;  
For, as love’s wild prayer dissolved in air,  
Her woman’s heart gave way!—  
But the sin forgiven by Christ in heaven  
By man is cursed away!

*Nathaniel Parker Willis* [1806–1867]

“GRANDMITHER, THINK NOT I FORGET”

GRANDMITHER, think not I forget, when I come back to town,  
An’ wander the old ways again, an’ tread them up and down.  
I never smell the clover bloom, nor see the swallows pass,  
Without I mind how good ye were unto a little lass.  
I never hear the winter rain a-pelting all night through,  
Without I think and mind me of how cold it falls on you.  
And if I come not often to your bed beneath the thyme,  
Mayhap ’tis that I’d change wi’ ye, and gie my bed for thine,  
Would like to sleep in thine.

I never hear the summer winds among the roses blow,  
Without I wonder why it was ye loved the lassie so.  
Ye gave me cakes and lollipops and pretty toys a store,—  
I never thought I should come back and ask ye now for more.  
Grandmither, gie me your still, white hands, that lie upon  
    your breast,  
For mine do beat the dark all night, and never find me  
    rest;  
They grope among the shadows, an' they beat the cold black  
    air,  
They go seekin' in the darkness, an' they never find him  
    there,  
        They never find him there.

Grandmither, gie me your sightless eyes, that I may never  
    see  
His own a-burnin' full o' love that must not shine for me.  
Grandmither, gie me your peaceful lips, white as the kirk-  
    yard snow,  
For mine be tremblin' wi' the wish that he must never  
    know.  
Grandmither, gie me your clay-stopped ears, that I may  
    never hear  
My lad a-singin' in the night when I am sick wi' fear;  
A-singin' when the moonlight over a' the land is white—  
Ah, God! I'll up an' go to him a-singin' in the night,  
        A-callin' in the night.

Grandmither, gie me your clay-cold heart that has forgot to  
    ache,  
For mine be fire within my breast and yet it cannot break.  
Wi' every beat it's callin' for things that must not be,—  
An' can ye not let me creep in an' rest awhile by ye?  
A little lass afeard o' dark slept by ye years ago—  
An' she has found what night can hold 'twixt sundown an'  
    the dawn!  
So when I plant the rose an' rue above your grave for ye,  
Ye'll know it's under rue an' rose that I would like to be,  
        That I would like to be.

*Willie Sibert Cather* [1875—

## LITTLE WILD BABY

THROUGH the fierce fever I nursed him, and then he said  
I was the woman—I!—that he would wed;  
He sent a boat with men for his own white priest,  
And he gave my father horses, and made a feast.  
I am his wife: if he has forgotten me,  
I will not live for scorning eyes to see.

*(Little wild baby, that knowest not where thou art going,  
Lie still ! lie still ! Thy mother will do the rowing.)*

Three moons ago—it was but three moons ago—  
He took his gun, and started across the snow;  
For the river was frozen, the river that still goes down  
Every day, as I watch it, to find the town;  
The town whose name I caught from his sleeping lips,  
A place of many people and many ships.

*(Little wild baby, that knowest not where thou art going,  
Lie still ! lie still ! Thy mother will do the rowing.)*

I to that town am going, to search the place,  
With his little white son in my arms, till I see his face.  
Only once shall I need to look in his eyes,  
To see if his soul, as I knew it, lives or dies.

If it lives, we live, and if it is dead, we die,  
And the soul of my baby will never ask me why.  
*(Little wild baby, that knowest not where thou art going,  
Lie still ! lie still ! Thy mother will do the rowing.)*

I have asked about the river: one answered me,  
That after the town it goes to find the sea;  
That great waves, able to break the stoutest bark,  
Are there, and the sea is very deep and dark.  
If he is happy without me, so best, so best;  
I will take his baby and go away to my rest.  
*(Little wild baby, that knowest not where thou art going,  
Lie still ! lie still ! Thy mother will do the rowing.  
The river flows swiftly, the sea is dark and deep:  
Little wild baby, lie still ! Lie still and sleep.)*

Margaret Thomson Janvier [1845-1913]



## A CRADLE SONG

COME little babe, come silly soul,  
Thy father's shame, thy mother's grief,  
Born as I doubt to all our dole,  
And to thyself unhappy chief:  
Sing lullaby, and lap it warm,  
Poor soul that thinks no creature harm.

Thou little think'st and less dost know  
The cause of this thy mother's moan;  
Thou want'st the wit to wail her woe,  
And I myself am all alone:  
Why dost thou weep? why dost thou wail?  
And know'st not yet what thou dost ail.

Come, little wretch—ah, silly heart!  
Mine only joy, what can I more?  
If there be any wrong thy smart,  
That may the destinies implore:  
'Twas I, I say, against my will,  
I wail the time, but be thou still.

And dost thou smile? O, thy sweet face!  
Would God Himself He might thee see!—  
No doubt thou wouldst soon purchase grace,  
I know right well, for thee and me:  
But come to mother, babe, and play,  
For father false is fled away.

Sweet boy, if it by fortune chance  
Thy father home again to send,  
If death do strike me with his lance,  
Yet may'st thou me to him commend:  
If any ask thy mother's name,  
Tell how by love she purchased blame.

Then will his gentle heart soon yield:  
I know him of a noble mind:  
Although a lion in the field,  
A lamb in town thou shalt him find:

## Lady Anne Bothwell's Lament 1019

Ask blessing, babe, be not afraid,  
His sugared words hath me betrayed.

Then may'st thou joy and be right glad;  
Although in woe I seem to moan,  
Thy father is no rascal lad,  
A noble youth of blood and bone:  
His glancing looks, if he once smile,  
Right honest women may beguile.

Come, little boy, and rock asleep;  
Sing lullaby and be thou still;  
I, that can do naught else but weep,  
Will sit by thee and wail my fill:  
God bless my babe, and lullaby  
From this thy father's quality.  
*Nicholas Breton [1545?-1626?]*

### LADY ANNE BOTHWELL'S LAMENT

BALOW, my babe, lie still and sleep!  
It grieves me sore to see thee weep.  
Wouldst thou be quiet I'se be glad,  
Thy mourning makes my sorrow sad:  
Balow my boy, thy mother's joy,  
Thy father breeds me great annoy—  
Balow, la-low!

When he began to court my love,  
And with his sugared words me move,  
His feignings false and flattering cheer  
To me that time did not appear:  
But now I see most cruelly  
He cares ne for my babe nor me—  
Balow, la-low!

Lie still, my darling, sleep awhile,  
And when thou wak'st thou'll sweetly smile:  
But smile not as thy father did,  
To cozen maids: nay, God forbid!

But yet I fear thou wilt go near  
 Thy father's heart and face to bear—  
 Balow, la-low!

I cannot choose but ever will  
 Be loving to thy father still;  
 Where'er he go, where'er he ride,  
 My love with him doth still abide;  
 In weal or woe, where'er he go,  
 My heart shall ne'er depart him fro—  
 Balow, la-low!

But do not, do not, pretty mine,  
 To feignings false thy heart incline!  
 Be loyal to thy lover true,  
 And never change her for a new:  
 If good or fair, of her have care  
 For women's banning's wondrous sair—  
 Balow, la-low!

Bairn, by thy face I will beware;  
 Like Sirens' words, I'll come not near;  
 My babe and I together will live;  
 He'll comfort me when cares do grieve.  
 My babe and I right soft will lie,  
 And ne'er respect man's cruelty—  
 Balow, la-low!

Farewell, farewell, the falsest youth  
 That ever kissed a woman's mouth!  
 I wish all maids be warned by me  
 Never to trust man's courtesy;  
 For if we do but chance to bow,  
 They'll use us then they care not how—  
 Balow, la-low!

*Unknown*

### A WOMAN'S LOVE

A SENTINEL angel, sitting high in glory,  
 Heard this shrill wail ring out from Purgatory:  
 "Have mercy, mighty angel, hear my story!

"I loved,—and, blind with passionate love, I fell.  
Love brought me down to death, and death to Hell;  
For God is just, and death for sin is well.

"I do not rage against His high decree,  
Nor for myself do ask that grace shall be;  
But for my love on earth who mourns for me.

"Great Spirit! Let me see my love again  
And comfort him one hour, and I were fain  
To pay a thousand years of fire and pain."

Then said the pitying angel, "Nay, repent  
That wild vow! Look, the dial-finger's bent  
Down to the last hour of thy punishment!"

But still she wailed, "I pray thee, let me go!  
I cannot rise to peace and leave him so.  
O, let me soothe him in his bitter woe!"

The brazen gates ground sullenly ajar,  
And upwards, joyous, like a rising star,  
She rose and vanished in the ether far.

But soon adown the dying sunset sailing,  
And like a wounded bird her pinions trailing,  
She fluttered back, with broken-hearted wailing,

She sobbed, "I found him by the summer sea  
Reclined, his head upon a maiden's knee,—  
She curled his hair and kissed him. Woe is me!"

She wept, "Now let my punishment begin!  
I have been fond and foolish. Let me in  
To expiate my sorrow and my sin."

The angel answered, "Nay, sad soul, go higher!  
To be deceived in your true heart's desire  
Was bitterer than a thousand years of fire!"

*John Hay* [1838-1905]

## A TRAGEDY

SHE was only a woman, famished for loving,  
 Mad with devotion, and such slight things;  
 And he was a very great musician,  
 And used to finger his fiddle-strings.

Her heart's sweet gamut is cracking and breaking  
 For a look, for a touch,—for such slight things;  
 But he's such a very great musician  
 Grimacing and fingering his fiddle-strings.

*Théophile Marzials* [1850—

## “MOTHER, I CANNOT MIND MY WHEEL”

MOTHER, I cannot mind my wheel;  
 My fingers ache, my lips are dry:  
 O, if you felt the pain I feel!  
 But O, who ever felt as I?

No longer could I doubt him true—  
 All other men may use deceit;  
 He always said my eyes were blue,  
 And often swore my lips were sweet.

*Walter Savage Landor* [1775—1864]

## AIRLY BEACON

AIRLY Beacon, Airly Beacon;  
 O the pleasant sight to see  
 Shires and towns from Airly Beacon,  
 While my love climbed up to me!

Airly Beacon, Airly Beacon;  
 O the happy hours we lay  
 Deep in fern on Airly Beacon,  
 Courting through the summer's day!

Airly Beacon, Airly Beacon;  
 O the weary haunt for me,  
 All alone on Airly Beacon,  
 With his baby on my knee!

*Charles Kingsley* [1819—1875]

A SEA CHILD

THE lover of child Marjory  
 Had one white hour of life brim full;  
 Now the old nurse, the rocking sea,  
 Hath him to lull.

The daughter of child Marjory  
 Hath in her veins, to beat and run,  
 The glad indomitable sea,  
 The strong white sun.

*Bliss Carman* [1861-

FROM THE HARBOR HILL

"Is it a sail?" she asked.  
 "No," I said.  
 "Only a white sea-gull with its pinions spread."  
 "Is it a spar?" she asked.  
 "No," said I.  
 "Only the slender light-house tower against the sky."  
 "Flutters a pennant there?"  
 "No," I said.  
 "Only a shred of cloud in the sunset red."  
 "Surely a hull, a hull!"  
 "Where?" I cried.  
 "Only a rock half-bared by the ebbing tide."  
 "Wait you a ship?" I asked.  
 "Aye!" quoth she.  
 "The *Harbor Belle*; her mate comes home to marry me.  
 "Surely the good ship hath  
 Met no harm?"  
 Was it the west wind wailed or the babe on her arm?  
 "The *Harbor Belle*!" she urged.  
 Naught said I.—  
 For I knew o'er the grave o' the *Harbor Belle* the sea-gulls fly.

*Gustav Kobbé* [1857-

## ALLAN WATER

ON the banks of Allan Water,  
 When the sweet spring-time did fall,  
 Was the miller's lovely daughter,  
     Fairest of them all.

For his bride a soldier sought her,  
 And a winning tongue had he,  
 On the banks of Allan Water,  
     None so gay as she.

On the banks of Allan Water,  
 When brown autumn spread his store,  
 There I saw the miller's daughter,  
     But she smiled no more.

For the summer grief had brought her,  
 And the soldier false was he,  
 On the banks of Allan Water,  
     None so sad as she.

On the banks of Allan Water,  
 When the winter snow fell fast,  
 Still was seen the miller's daughter,  
     Chilling blew the blast.

But the miller's lovely daughter,  
 Both from cold and care was free;  
 On the banks of Allan Water,  
     There a corse lay she.

*Matthew Gregory Lewis* [1775-1818]

## FORSAKEN

O Waly waly up the bank,  
     And waly waly down the brae,  
 And waly waly yon burn-side  
     Where I and my Love wont to gae!

I leaned my back unto an aik,  
I thought it was a trusty tree;  
But first it bowed, and syne it brak,  
Sae my true Love did lichtly me.

O waly waly, but love be bonny  
A little while when it is new;  
But when 'tis auld, it waxeth cauld  
And fades awa' like morning dew.  
O wherefore should I busk my head?  
Or wherefore should I kame my hair?  
For my true Love has me forsook,  
And says he'll never loe me mair.

Now Arthur-seat sall be my bed;  
The sheets shall ne'er be pressed by me:  
Saint Anton's well sall be my drink,  
Since my true Love has forsaken me.  
Martinmas wind, when wilt thou blaw  
And shake the green leaves aff the tree?  
O gentle Death, when wilt thou come?  
For of my life I am wearie.

'Tis not the frost, that freezes fell,  
Nor blawing snaw's inclemencie;  
'Tis not sic cauld that makes me cry,  
But my Love's heart grown cauld to me.  
When we cam in by Glasgow town  
We were a comely sight to see;  
My Love was clad in black velvet.  
And I mysel in cramasie.

But had I wist, before I kissed,  
That love had been sae ill to win;  
I had locked my heart in a case of gowd  
And pinned it with a siller pin.  
And, O! if my young babe were born,  
And sat upon the nurse's knee,  
And I mysel were dead and gane,  
And the green grass growing over me!

*Unknown*



## BONNIE DOON

YE banks and braes o' bonnie Doon,  
How can ye bloom sae fair!  
How can ye chant, ye little birds,  
And I sae fu' o' care!

Thou'll break my heart, thou bonnie bird  
That sings upon the bough;  
Thou minds me o' the happy days  
When my fause Luve was true.

Thou'll break my heart, thou bonnie bird  
That sings beside thy mate;  
For sae I sat, and sae I sang,  
And wist na o' my fate.

Aft hae I roved by bonnie Doon  
To see the woodbine twine,  
And ilka bird sang o' its love;  
And sae did I o' mine.

Wi' lightsome heart I pu'd a rose,  
Frae aff its thorny tree;  
And my fause luvver staw the rose,  
But left the thorn wi' me.

*Robert Burns [1759-1796]*

## THE TWO LOVERS

THE lover of her body said:  
"She is more beautiful than night,—  
But like the kisses of the dead  
Is my despair and my delight."

The lover of her soul replied:  
"She is more wonderful than death,—  
But bitter as the aching tide  
Is all the speech of love she saith."

The lover of her body said:

“To know one secret of her heart,  
For all the joy that I have had,  
Is past the reach of all my art.”

The lover of her soul replied:

“The secrets of her heart are mine,—  
Save how she lives, a riven bride,  
Between the dust and the divine.”

The lover of her body sware:

“Though she should hate me, wit you well,  
Rather than yield one kiss of her  
I give my soul to burn in hell.”

The lover of her soul cried out:

“Rather than leave her to your greed,  
I would that I were walled about  
With death,—and death were death indeed!”

The lover of her body wept,

And got no good of all his gain,  
Knowing that in her heart she kept  
The penance of the other's pain.

The lover of her soul went mad,

But when he did himself to death,  
Despite of all the woe he had,  
He smiled as one who vanquisheth.

*Richard Hovey* [1864-1900]

## THE VAMPIRE

AS SUGGESTED BY THE PAINTING BY PHILIP BURNE-JONES

A FOOL there was and he made his prayer

(Even as you and I!)

To a rag and a bone and a hank of hair

(We called her the woman who did not care),

But the fool he called her his lady fair

(Even as you and I!)

*Oh the years we waste and the tears we waste,  
And the work of our head and hand,  
Belong to the woman who did not know  
(And now we know that she never could know)  
And did not understand.*

A fool there was and his goods he spent  
(Even as you and I!)  
Honor and faith and a sure intent  
(And it wasn't the least what the lady meant),  
But a fool must follow his natural bent  
(Even as you and I!)

*Oh the toil we lost and the spoil we lost,  
And the excellent things we planned,  
Belong to the woman who didn't know why  
(And now we know she never knew why)  
And did not understand.*

The fool was stripped to his foolish hide  
(Even as you and I!)  
Which she might have seen when she threw him aside,—  
(But it isn't on record the lady tried)  
So some of him lived but the most of him died—  
(Even as you and I!)

*And it isn't the shame and it isn't the blame  
That stings like a white-hot brand.  
It's coming to know that she never knew why  
(Seeing at last she could never know why)  
And never could understand.*

*Rudyard Kipling [1865-*

### AGATHA

SHE wanders in the April woods,  
That glisten with the fallen shower;  
She leans her face against the buds,  
She stops, she stoops, she plucks a flower.  
She feels the ferment of the hour:

She broodeth when the ringdove broods;  
 The sun and flying clouds have power  
 Upon her cheek and changing moods.  
 She cannot think she is alone,  
 As o'er her senses warmly steal  
 Floods of unrest she fears to own.  
 And almost dreads to feel.

Along the summer woodlands wide  
 Anew she roams, no more alone;  
 The joy she feared is at her side,  
 Spring's blushing secret now is known.  
 The primrose and its mates have flown,  
 The thrush's ringing note hath died;  
 But glancing eye and glowing tone  
 Fall on her from her god, her guide.  
 She knows not, asks not, what the goal,  
 She only feels she moves towards bliss,  
 And yields her pure unquestioning soul  
 To touch and fondling kiss.

And still she haunts those woodland ways,  
 Though all fond fancy finds there now  
 To mind of spring or summer days,  
 Are sodden trunk and songless bough.  
 The past sits widowed on her brow,  
 Homeward she wends with wintry gaze,  
 To walls that house a hollow vow,  
 To hearth where love hath ceased to blaze:  
 Watches the clammy twilight wane,  
 With grief too fixed for woe or tear;  
 And, with her forehead 'gainst the pane,  
 Envies the dying year.

*Alfred Austin* [1835-

"A ROSE WILL FADE"

You were always a dreamer, Rose—red Rose,  
 As you swung on your perfumed spray,  
 Swinging, and all the world was true,  
 Swaying, what did it trouble you?  
 A rose will fade in a day.

Why did you smile to his face, red Rose,  
 As he whistled across your way?  
 And all the world went mad for you,  
 All the world it knelt to woo.  
 A rose will bloom in a day.

I gather your petals, Rose—red Rose,  
 The petals he threw away.  
 And all the world derided you;  
 Ah! the world, how well it knew  
 A rose will fade in a day!

*Dora Sigerson Shorter* [18 —

### AFFAIRE D'AMOUR

ONE pale November day  
 Flying Summer paused,  
 They say:  
 And growing bolder,  
 O'er rosy shoulder  
 Threw her lover such a glance  
 That Autumn's heart began to dance.  
 (O happy lover!)

A leafless peach-tree bold  
 Thought for him she smiled,  
 I'm told;  
 And, stirred by love,  
 His sleeping sap did move,  
 Decking each naked branch with green  
 To show her that her look was seen!  
 (Alas, poor lover!)

But Summer, laughing fled,  
 Nor knew he loved her!  
 'Tis said  
 The peach-tree sighed,  
 And soon he gladly died:  
 And Autumn, weary of the chase,  
 Came on at Winter's sober pace  
 (O careless lover!)

*Margaret Deland* [1857—

## THE MAID OF NEIDPATH

O LOVERS' eyes are sharp to see,  
And lovers' ears in hearing;  
And love, in life's extremity,  
Can lend an hour of cheering.  
Disease had been in Mary's bower  
And slow decay from mourning,  
Though now she sits on Neidpath's tower  
To watch her Love's returning.

All sunk and dim her eyes so bright,  
Her form decayed by pining,  
Till through her wasted hand, at night,  
You saw the taper shining.  
By fits a sultry hectic hue  
Across her cheek was flying;  
By fits so ashy pale she grew  
Her maidens thought her dying.

Yet keenest powers to see and hear  
Seemed in her frame residing;  
Before the watch-dog pricked his ear  
She heard her lover's riding;  
Ere scarce a distant form was kenned,  
She knew and waved to greet him,  
And o'er the battlement did bend,  
As on the wing to meet him.

He came—he passed—an heedless gaze  
As o'er some stranger glancing;  
Her welcome, spoke in faltering phrase,  
Lost in his courser's prancing—  
The castle-arch, whose hollow tone  
Returns each whisper spoken,  
Could scarcely catch the feeble moan  
Which told her heart was broken.

*Walter Scott* [1771-1832]

## ELENA'S SONG

From "Philip van Artevelde"

Quoth tongue of neither maid nor wife  
 To heart of neither wife nor maid—  
 Lead we not here a jolly life  
 Betwixt the shine and shade?

Quoth heart of neither maid nor wife  
 To tongue of neither wife nor maid—  
 Thou wag'st, but I am worn with strife,  
 And feel like flowers that fade.

*Henry Taylor* [1800-1886]

## THE WAY OF IT

THE wind is awake, pretty leaves, pretty leaves,  
 Heed not what he says; he deceives, he deceives:  
     Over and over  
     To the lowly clover  
 He has lisped the same love (and forgotten it, too)  
 He will soon be lisping and pledging to you.

The boy is abroad, pretty maid, pretty maid,  
 Beware his soft words; I'm afraid, I'm afraid:  
     He has said them before  
     Times many a score,  
 Ay, he died for a dozen ere his beard pricked through,  
 And the very same death he will die for you.

The way of the boy is the way of the wind,  
 As light as the leaves is dainty maid-kind;  
     One to deceive,  
     And one to believe—  
 That is the way of it, year to year;  
 But I know you will learn it too late, my dear.

*John Vance Cheney* [1848-

"WHEN LOVELY WOMAN STOOPS TO FOLLY"

From "The Vicar of Wakefield"

WHEN lovely woman stoops to folly  
And finds too late that men betray,—  
What charm can soothe her melancholy,  
What art can wash her guilt away?

The only art her guilt to cover,  
To hide her shame from every eye,  
To give repentance to her lover  
And wring his bosom, is—to die.

*Oliver Goldsmith* [1728-1774]



# LOVE AND DEATH

## HELEN OF KIRCONNELL

I WISH I were where Helen lies,  
Night and day on me she cries;  
O that I were where Helen lies,  
On fair Kirconnell lea!

Cursed be the heart that thought the thought,  
And cursed the hand that fired the shot,  
When in my arms burd Helen dropped,  
And died to succor me!

O think na ye my heart was sair,  
When my Love dropped and spak nae mair!  
There did she swoon wi' meikle care,  
On fair Kirconnell lea.

As I went down the water side,  
None but my foe to be my guide,  
None but my foe to be my guide,  
On fair Kirconnell lea;

I lighted down my sword to draw,  
I hackèd him in pieces sma',  
I hackèd him in pieces sma',  
For her sake that died for me.

O Helen fair, beyond compare!  
I'll mak a garland o' thy hair,  
Shall bind my heart for evermair,  
Until the day I dee!

O that I were where Helen lies!  
Night and day on me she cries;  
Out of my bed she bids me rise,  
Says, "Haste, and come to me!"

O Helen fair! O Helen chaste!  
If I were with thee, I'd be blest,  
Where thou lies low and taks thy rest,  
On fair Kirconnell lea.

I wish my grave were growing green,  
A winding-sheet drawn owre my e'en,  
And I in Helen's arms lying,  
On fair Kirconnell lea.

I wish I were where Helen lies!  
Night and day on me she cries;  
And I am weary of the skies,  
For her sake that died for me.

*Unknown*

#### WILLY DROWNED IN YARROW

"WILLY's rare, and Willy's fair,  
And Willy's wondrous bonny;  
And Willy hecht to marry me,  
Gin e'er he married ony.

"Yestreen I made my bed fu' braid,  
This night I'll make it narrow;  
For a' the livelang winter night  
I lie twined of my marrow.

"Oh came you by yon water-side?  
Pu'd you the rose or lily?  
Or came you by yon meadow green?  
Or saw you my sweet Willy?"

She sought him east, she sought him west,  
She sought him braid and narrow;  
Syne in the cleaving of a craig,  
She found him drowned in Yarrow.

*Unknown*

## ANNAN WATER

"ANNAN Water's wading deep,  
And my Love Annie's wondrous bonny;  
And I am laith she should wet her feet,  
Because I love her best of ony."

He's loupén on his bonny gray,  
He rade the right gate and the ready;  
For all the storm he wadna stay,  
For seeking of his bonny lady.

And he has ridden o'er field and fell,  
Through moor, and moss, and many a mire;  
His spurs of steel were sair to bide,  
And from her four feet flew the fire.

"My bonny gray, now play your part!  
If ye be the steed that wins my dearie,  
With corn and hay ye'll be fed for aye,  
And never spur shall make you wearie."

The gray was a mare, and a right gude mare;  
But when she wan the Annan Water,  
She could not have ridden the ford that night  
Had a thousand merks been wadded at her.

"O boatman, boatman, put off your boat,  
Put off your boat for golden money!"  
But for all the gold in fair Scotland,  
He dared not take him through to Annie.

"Oh, I was sworn so late yestreen,  
Not by a single oath, but mony!  
I'll cross the drumly stream tonight,  
Or never could I face my honey."

The side was stey, and the bottom deep,  
From bank to brae the water pouring;  
The bonny gray mare she swat for fear,  
For she heard the water-kelpy roaring.

He spurred her forth into the flood,  
I wot she swam both strong and steady;  
But the stream was broad, and her strength did fail,  
And he never saw his bonny lady!

*Unknown*

THE LAMENT OF THE BORDER WIDOW

My love he built me a bonnie bower,  
And clad it a' wi' lily flower;  
A brawer bower ye ne'er did see,  
Than my true-love he built for me.

There came a man, by middle day,  
He spied his sport, and went away;  
And brought the king that very night,  
Who brake my bower, and slew my knight.

He slew my knight, to me sae dear;  
He slew my knight, and poin'd his gear:  
My servants all for life did flee,  
And left me in extremitie.

I sewed his sheet, making my mane;  
I watched the corpse, mysel alane;  
I watched his body night and day;  
No living creature came that way.

I took his body on my back,  
And whiles I gaed, and whiles I sat;  
I digged a grave, and laid him in,  
And happed him with the sod sae green.

But think na ye my heart was sair,  
When I laid the moul' on his yellow hair?  
O, think na ye my heart was wae,  
When I turned about, away to gae?

Nae living man I'll love again,  
Since that my lovely knight is slain;  
Wi' ae lock o' his yellow hair  
I'll chain my heart for evermair.

*Unknown*

## ASPATIA'S SONG

From "The Maid's Tragedy"

LAY a garland on my hearse  
Of the dismal yew;  
Maidens, willow branches bear;  
Say, I died true.

My love was false, but I was firm  
From my hour of birth.  
Upon my buried body lie  
Lightly, gentle earth!

*John Fletcher* [1579-1625]

## A BALLAD

From the "What-d'ye-call-it"

'Twas when the seas were roaring  
With hollow blasts of wind,  
A damsel lay deploring,  
All on a rock reclined.  
Wide o'er the foaming billows  
She cast a wistful look;  
Her head was crowned with willows,  
That trembled o'er the brook.

"Twelve months are gone and over,  
And nine long tedious days;  
Why didst thou, venturous lover,  
Why didst thou trust the seas?  
Cease, cease thou cruel ocean,  
And let my lover rest;  
Ah! what's thy troubled motion  
To that within my breast?

"The merchant robbed of pleasure,  
Sees tempests in despair;  
But what's the loss of treasure,  
To losing of my dear?

Should you some coast be laid on,  
Where gold and diamonds grow,  
You'd find a richer maiden,  
But none that loves you so.

"How can they say that nature  
Has nothing made in vain;  
Why then, beneath the water,  
Should hideous rocks remain?  
No eyes the rocks discover  
That lurk beneath the deep,  
To wreck the wandering lover,  
And leave the maid to weep."

All melancholy lying,  
Thus wailed she for her dear;  
Repaid each blast with sighing,  
Each billow with a tear.  
When, o'er the white wave stooping,  
His floating corpse she spied,  
Then, like a lily drooping,  
She bowed her head, and died.

*John Gay [1685-1732]*

# THE BRAES OF YARROW

THY braes were bonnie, Yarrow stream,  
When first on them I met my lover:  
Thy braes how dreary, Yarrow stream,  
When now thy waves his body cover!  
Forever now, O Yarrow stream!  
Thou art to me a stream of sorrow;  
For never on thy banks shall I  
Behold my love, the flower of Yarrow.

He promised me a milk-white steed,  
To bear me to his father's bowers;  
He promised me a little page,  
To squire me to his father's towers;

He promised me a wedding-ring,—  
The wedding-day was fixed to-morrow;  
Now he is wedded to his grave,  
Alas! his watery grave, in Yarrow.

Sweet were his words when last we met:  
My passion I as freely told him:  
Clasped in his arms, I little thought  
That I should never more behold him!  
Scarce was he gone, I saw his ghost;  
It vanished with a shriek of sorrow;  
Thrice did the water-wraith ascend,  
And gave a doleful groan through Yarrow.

His mother from the window looked,  
With all the longing of a mother;  
His little sister weeping walked  
The greenwood path to meet her brother.  
They sought him east, they sought him west,  
They sought him all the forest thorough;  
They only saw the cloud of night,  
They only heard the roar of Yarrow!

No longer from thy window look,—  
Thou hast no son, thou tender mother!  
No longer walk, thou little maid;  
Alas! thou hast no more a brother.  
No longer seek him east or west,  
And search no more the forest thorough;  
For, wandering in the night so dark,  
He fell a lifeless corse in Yarrow.

The tear shall never leave my cheek,  
No other youth shall be my marrow:  
I'll seek thy body in the stream,  
And then with thee I'll sleep in Yarrow.  
The tear did never leave her cheek,  
No other youth became her marrow;  
She found his body in the stream,  
And now with him she sleeps in Yarrow.

*John Logan* [1748-1788]

THE ROSE AND THE GAUNTLET

Low spake the knight to the peasant maid,  
"O, be not thus of my suit afraid!  
Fly with me from this garden small,  
And thou shalt sit in my castle hall.

"Thou shalt have pomp and wealth and pleasure,  
Joys beyond thy fancy's measure;  
Here with my sword and horse I stand,  
To bear thee away to my distant land.

"Take, thou fairest! this full-blown rose  
A token of love that as ripely blows."  
With his glove of steel he plucked the token,  
And it fell from the gauntlet crushed and broken.

The maiden exclaimed, "Thou seest, Sir Knight,  
Thy fingers of iron can only smite;  
And, like the rose thou hast torn and scattered,  
I in thy grasp should be wrecked and shattered!"

She trembled and blushed, and her glances fell,  
But she turned from the knight, and said, "Farewell."  
"Not so," he cried, "will I lose my prize;  
I heed not thy words, but I read thine eyes."

He lifted her up in his grasp of steel,  
And he mounted and spurred with fiery heel;  
But her cry drew forth her hoary sire,  
Who snatched his bow from above the fire.

Swift from the valley the warrior fled,  
But swifter the bolt of the cross-bow sped;  
And the weight that pressed on the fleet-foot horse  
Was the living man and the woman's corse.

That morning the rose was bright of hue,  
That morning the maiden was sweet to view;  
But the evening sun its beauty shed  
On the withered leaves and the maiden dead.

*John Wilson* [1785-1854]



## THE MINSTREL'S SONG

From "Ælla"

Oh sing unto my roundelay;  
Oh drop the briny tear with me;  
Dance no more at holiday;  
Like a running river be!  
My love is dead,  
Gone to his death-bed,  
All under the willow tree!

Black his hair as the winter night,  
White his throat as the summer snow,  
Red his cheek as the morning light,  
Cold he lies in the grave below.

Sweet his tongue as the throstle's note;  
Quick in dance as thought can be;  
Deft his tabor, cudgel stout,  
Oh, he lies by the willow tree.

Hark! the raven flaps his wing  
In the briery dell below;  
Hark! the death-owl loud doth sing,  
To the night-mares as they go.

See! the white moon shines on high;  
Whiter is my true love's shroud;  
Whiter than the morning sky,  
Whiter than the evening cloud.

Here, upon my true love's grave,  
Shall the barren flowers be laid;  
Not one holy saint to save  
All the coldness of a maid.

With my hands I'll twist the briers  
Round his holy corpse to gre;  
Elfin fairy, light your fires,  
Here my body still shall be.

Come, with acorn-cup and thorn,  
 Drain my heart's blood away;  
 Life and all its good I scorn,  
 Dance by night, or feast by day.

Water-witches, crowned with reeds,  
 Bear me to your deadly tide.  
 I die! I come! my true love waits!—  
 Thus the damsel spake, and died.

*Thomas Chatterton [1752-1770]*

### HIGHLAND MARY

YE banks and braes and streams around  
 The castle o' Montgomery,  
 Green be your woods, and fair your flowers,  
 Your waters never drumlie!  
 There simmer first unfauld her robes,  
 And there the langest tarry;  
 For there I took the last fareweel  
 O' my sweet Highland Mary.

How sweetly bloomed the gay green birk,  
 How rich the hawthorn's blossom,  
 As underneath their fragrant shade  
 I clasped her to my bosom!  
 The golden hours on angel's wings  
 Flew o'er me and my dearie;  
 For dear to me as light and life  
 Was my sweet Highland Mary.

Wi' mony a vow and locked embrace  
 Our parting was fu' tender;  
 And, pledging aft to meet again,  
 We tore oursels asunder;  
 But, O! fell Death's untimely frost,  
 That nipped my flower sae early!  
 Now green's the sod, and cauld's the clay,  
 That wraps my Highland Mary!

O pale, pale now, those rosy lips,  
 I aft hae kissed sae fondly!  
 And closed for aye the sparkling glance  
 That dwelt on me sae kindly;  
 And moldering now in silent dust  
 That heart that lo'ed me dearly!  
 But still within my bosom's core  
 Shall live my Highland Mary.

*Robert Burns* [1759-1796]

### TO MARY IN HEAVEN

THOU lingering star, with lessening ray,  
 That lov'st to greet the early morn,  
 Again thou usher'st in the day  
 My Mary from my soul was torn.  
 O Mary! dear departed shade!  
 Where is thy place of blissful rest?  
 See'st thou thy lover lowly laid?  
 Hear'st thou the groans that rend his breast?

That sacred hour can I forget,  
 Can I forget the hallowed grove,  
 Where by the winding Ayr we met,  
 To live one day of parting love!  
 Eternity will not efface  
 Those records dear of transports past;  
 Thy image at our last embrace,—  
 Ah! little thought we 'twas our last!

Ayr, gurgling, kissed his pebbled shore,  
 O'erhung with wild woods, thickening green;  
 The fragrant birch, and hawthorn hoar,  
 Twined amorous round the raptured scene;  
 The flowers sprang wanton to be pressed,  
 The birds sang love on every spray,—  
 Till soon, too soon, the glowing west  
 Proclaimed the speed of wingèd day.

Still o'er these scenes my memory wakes,  
And fondly broods with miser care!  
Time but the impression stronger makes,  
As streams their channels deeper wear.  
My Mary! dear departed shade!  
Where is thy place of blissful rest?  
See'st thou thy lover lowly laid?  
Hear'st thou the groans that rend his breast?  
*Robert Burns [1759-1796]*

## LUCY

## I

STRANGE fits of passion have I known:  
And I will dare to tell,  
But in the lover's ear alone,  
What once to me befell.

When she I loved looked every day  
Fresh as a rose in June,  
I to her cottage bent my way,  
Beneath an evening moon.

Upon the moon I fixed my eye,  
All over the wide lea;  
With quickening pace my horse drew nigh  
Those paths so dear to me.

And now we reached the orchard-plot;  
And, as we climbed the hill,  
The sinking moon to Lucy's cot  
Came near, and nearer still.

In one of those sweet dreams I slept,  
Kind Nature's gentlest boon!  
And all the while my eyes I kept  
On the descending moon.

My horse moved on; hoof after hoof  
He raised, and never stopped:  
When down behind the cottage roof,  
At once, the bright moon dropped.

What fond and wayward thoughts will slide  
Into a lover's head!  
"O mercy!" to myself I cried,  
"If Lucy should be dead!"

## II

She dwelt among the untrodden ways  
Beside the springs of Dove,  
A Maid whom there were none to praise  
And very few to love:

A violet by a mossy stone  
Half hidden from the eye!  
Fair as a star, when only one  
Is shining in the sky.

She lived unknown, and few could know  
When Lucy ceased to be;  
But she is in her grave, and oh,  
The difference to me!

## III

I traveled among unknown men,  
In lands beyond the sea;  
Nor, England! did I know till then  
What love I bore to thee.

'Tis past, that melancholy dream!  
Nor will I quit thy shore  
A second time; for still I seem  
To love thee more and more.

Among thy mountains did I feel  
The joy of my desire;  
And she I cherished turned her wheel  
Beside an English fire.

Thy mornings showed, thy nights concealed,  
The bowers where Lucy played;  
And thine too is the last green field  
That Lucy's eyes surveyed.

## IV

Three years she grew in sun and shower;  
Then Nature said, "A lovelier flower  
On earth was never sown;  
This child I to myself will take;  
She shall be mine, and I will make  
A lady of my own.

"Myself will to my darling be  
Both law and impulse: and with me  
The girl, in rock and plain,  
In earth and heaven, in glade and bower,  
Shall feel an overseeing power  
To kindle or restrain.

"She shall be sportive as the fawn  
That wild with glee across the lawn  
Or up the mountain springs;  
And hers shall be the breathing balm,  
And hers the silence and the calm  
Of mute insensate things.

"The floating clouds their state shall lend  
To her; for her the willow bend;  
Nor shall she fail to see  
Even in the motions of the storm  
Grace that shall mold the maiden's form  
By silent sympathy.

"The stars of midnight shall be dear  
To her; and she shall lean her ear  
In many a secret place  
Where rivulets dance their wayward round,  
And beauty born of murmuring sound  
Shall pass into her face.

"And vital feelings of delight  
 Shall rear her form to stately height,  
     Her virgin bosom swell;  
 Such thoughts to Lucy I will give  
 While she and I together live  
     Here in this happy dell."

Thus Nature spake—The work was done—  
 How soon my Lucy's race was run!  
     She died, and left to me  
 This heath, this calm and quiet scene;  
 The memory of what has been,  
     And never more will be.

## V

A slumber did my spirit seal;  
     I had no human fears:  
 She seemed a thing that could not feel  
     The touch of earthly years.

No motion has she now, or force;  
     She neither hears nor sees;  
 Rolled round in earth's diurnal course,  
     With rocks, and stones, and trees.

*William Wordsworth* [1770-1850]

## PROUD MAISIE

From "The Heart of Midlothian"

PROUD Maisie is in the wood,  
     Walking so early;  
 Sweet Robin sits on the bush,  
     Singing so rarely.

"Tell me, thou bonny bird,  
     When shall I marry me?"  
 —"When six braw gentlemen  
     Kirkward shall carry ye."

"Who makes the bridal bed,  
Birdie, say truly?"  
—"The gray-headed sexton  
That delves the grave duly.

"The glow-worm o'er grave and stone  
Shall light thee steady;  
The owl from the steeple sing  
Welcome, proud lady!"

*Walter Scott [1771-1832]*

### SONG

EARL MARCH looked on his dying child,  
And, smit with grief to view her—  
The youth, he cried, whom I exiled  
Shall be restored to woo her.

She's at the window many an hour  
His coming to discover;  
And he looked up to Ellen's bower  
And she looked on her lover—

But ah! so pale, he knew her not,  
Though her smile on him was dwelling!  
And I am then forgot—forgot?  
It broke the heart of Ellen.

In vain he weeps, in vain he sighs,  
Her cheek is cold as ashes;  
Nor love's own kiss shall wake those eyes  
To lift their silken lashes.

*Thomas Campbell [1777-1844]*

### THE MAID'S LAMENT

From "The Examination of Shakespeare"

I LOVED him not; and yet now he is gone  
I feel I am alone.  
I checked him while he spoke; yet could he speak,  
Alas! I would not check.



For reasons not to love him once I sought,  
 And wearied all my thought  
 To vex myself and him: I now would give  
 My love, could he but live  
 Who lately lived for me, and when he found  
 'Twas vain, in holy ground  
 He hid his face amid the shades of death.  
 I waste for him my breath  
 Who wasted his for me; but mine returns,  
 And this lorn bosom burns  
 With stifling heat, heaving it up in sleep,  
 And waking me to weep  
 Tears that had melted his soft heart: for years  
 Wept he as bitter tears.  
*Merciful God!* Such was his latest prayer,  
*These may she never share!*  
 Quieter is his breath, his breast more cold,  
 Than daisies in the mold,  
 Where children spell, athwart the churchyard gate,  
 His name and life's brief date.  
 Pray for him, gentle souls, whoe'er you be,  
 And, oh! pray too for me!

*Walter Savage Landor* [1775-1864]

### "SHE IS FAR FROM THE LAND"

SHE is far from the land where her young hero sleeps,  
 And lovers are round her, sighing:  
 But coldly she turns from their gaze, and weeps,  
 For her heart in his grave is lying.

She sings the wild songs of her dear native plains,  
 Every note which he loved awaking;—  
 Ah! little they think, who delight in her strains,  
 How the heart of the minstrel is breaking.

He had lived for his love, for his country he died,  
 They were all that to life had entwined him;  
 Nor soon shall the tears of his country be dried,  
 Nor long will his love stay behind him.

Oh! make her a grave where the sunbeams rest,  
 When they promise a glorious morrow;  
 They'll shine o'er her sleep, like a smile from the West,  
 From her own loved island of sorrow.

*Thomas Moore [1779-1852]*

"AT THE MID HOUR OF NIGHT"

At the mid hour of night, when stars are weeping, I fly  
 To the lone vale we loved, when life shone warm in thine eye;  
 And I think oft, if spirits can steal from the regions of air  
 To revisit past scenes of delight, thou wilt come to me  
 there,

And tell me our love is remembered even in the sky.

Then I sing the wild song 'twas once such rapture to hear,  
 When our voices commingling breathed like one on the ear;  
 And, as Echo far off through the vale my sad orison rolls,  
 I think, O my love! 'tis thy voice from the Kingdom of  
 Souls

Faintly answering still the notes that once were so dear.

*Thomas Moore [1779-1852]*

A BRIDAL DIRGE

WEAVE no more the marriage chain!

All unmated is the lover;

Death has ta'en the place of Pain;

Love doth call on love in vain:

Life and years of hope are over!

No more want of marriage bell!

No more need of bridal favor!

Where is she to wear them well?

You beside the lover, tell!

Gone—with all the love he gave her!

Paler than the stone she lies:

Colder than the winter's morning!

Wherefore did she thus despise

(She with pity in her eyes)

Mother's care, and lover's warning?

Youth and beauty,—shall they not  
 Last beyond a brief to-morrow?  
 No: a prayer and then forgot!  
 This the truest lover's lot;  
 This the sum of human sorrow!

*Bryan Waller Procter* [1787-1874]

“OH! SNATCHED AWAY IN BEAUTY'S BLOOM”

OH! snatched away in beauty's bloom,  
 On thee shall press no ponderous tomb;  
 But on thy turf shall roses rear  
 Their leaves, the earliest of the year;  
 And the wild cypress wave in tender gloom:

And oft by yon blue gushing stream  
 Shall Sorrow lean her drooping head,  
 And feed deep thought with many a dream,  
 And lingering pause and lightly tread;  
 Fond wretch! as if her step disturbed the dead!

Away! we know that tears are vain,  
 That Death nor heeds nor hears distress:  
 Will this unteach us to complain?  
 Or make one mourner weep the less?  
 And thou,—who tell'st me to forget,  
 Thy looks are wan, thine eyes are wet.

*George Gordon Byron* [1788-1824]

TO MARY

If I had thought thou couldst have died,  
 I might not weep for thee;  
 But I forgot, when by thy side,  
 That thou couldst mortal be:  
 It never through my mind had passed  
 The time would e'er be o'er,  
 And I on thee should look my last,  
 And thou shouldst smile no more!

And still upon that face I look,  
And think 'twill smile again;  
And still the thought I will not brook,  
That I must look in vain.  
But when I speak—thou dost not say  
What thou ne'er left'st unsaid;  
And now I feel, as well I may,  
Sweet Mary, thou art dead!

If thou wouldst stay, e'en as thou art,  
All cold and all serene,  
I still might press thy silent heart,  
And where thy smiles have been.  
While e'en thy chill, bleak corse I have,  
Thou seemest still mine own;  
But there I lay thee in thy grave,—  
And I am now alone!

I do not think, where'er thou art,  
Thou hast forgotten me;  
And I, perhaps, may soothe this heart  
In thinking, too, of thee;  
Yet there was round thee such a dawn  
Of light ne'er seen before,  
As fancy never could have drawn,  
And never can restore!

*Charles Wolfe [1791-1823]*

### MY HEART AND I

ENOUGH! we're tired, my heart and I.  
We sit beside the headstone thus,  
And wish that name were carved for us.  
The moss reprints more tenderly  
The hard types of the mason's knife,  
As Heaven's sweet life renews earth's life  
With which we're tired, my heart and I.

You see we're tired, my heart and I.  
We dealt with books, we trusted men,  
And in our own blood drenched the pen,

As if such colors could not fly.  
We walked too straight for fortune's end,  
We loved too true to keep a friend;  
At last we're tired, my heart and I.

How tired we feel, my heart and I!  
We seem of no use in the world;  
Our fancies hang gray and uncurled  
About men's eyes indifferently;  
Our voice which thrilled you so, will let  
You sleep; our tears are only wet:  
What do we here, my heart and I?

So tired, so tired, my heart and I!  
It was not thus in that old time  
When Ralph sat with me 'neath the lime  
To watch the sunset from the sky.  
"Dear love, you're looking tired," he said:  
I, smiling at him, shook my head.  
'Tis now we're tired, my heart and I.

So tired, so tired, my heart and I!  
Though now none takes me on his arm  
To fold me close and kiss me warm  
Till each quick breath end in a sigh  
Of happy languor. Now, alone,  
We lean upon this graveyard stone,  
Uncheered, unkissed, my heart and I.

Tired out we are, my heart and I.  
Suppose the world brought diadems  
To tempt us, crusted with loose gems  
Of powers and pleasures? Let it try.  
We scarcely care to look at even  
A pretty child, or God's blue heaven,  
We feel so tired, my heart and I.

Yet who complains? My heart and I?  
In this abundant earth no doubt  
Is little room for things worn out:

Disdain them, break them, throw them by!  
And if before the days grew rough  
We *once* were loved, used,—well enough,  
I think, we've fared, my heart and I.  
*Elizabeth Barrett Browning* [1806-1861]

## ROSALIND'S SCROLL

From "The Poet's Vow"

I LEFT thee last, a child at heart,  
A woman scarce in years:  
I come to thee, a solemn corpse  
Which neither feels nor fears.  
I have no breath to use in sighs;  
They laid the dead-weights on mine eyes  
To seal them safe from tears.

Look on me with thine own calm look:  
I meet it calm as thou.  
No look of thine can change *this* smile,  
Or break thy sinful vow:  
I tell thee that my poor scorned heart  
Is of thine earth—thine earth, a part:  
It cannot vex thee now.

But out, alas! these words are writ  
By a living, loving one,  
Adown whose cheeks the proofs of life,  
The warm quick tears do run:  
Ah, let the unloving corpse control  
Thy scorn back from the loving soul  
Whose place of rest is won.

I have prayed for thee with bursting sob  
When passion's course was free;  
I have prayed for thee with silent lips  
In the anguish none could see;  
They whispered oft, "She sleepeth soft"—  
But I only prayed for thee.

Go to! I pray for thee no more:  
The corpse's tongue is still;  
Its folded fingers point to heaven,  
But point there stiff and chill:  
No farther wrong, no farther woe  
Hath license from the sin below  
Its tranquil heart to thrill.

I charge thee, by the living's prayer,  
And the dead's silentness,  
To wring from out thy soul a cry  
Which God shall hear and bless!  
Lest Heaven's own palm droop in my hand,  
And pale among the saints I stand,  
A saint companionless.

*Elizabeth Barrett Browning [1806-1861]*

#### LAMENT OF THE IRISH EMIGRANT

I'm sittin' on the stile, Mary,  
Where we sat side by side  
On a bright May mornin' long ago,  
When first you were my bride.  
The corn was springin' fresh and green,  
And the lark sang loud and high,  
And the red was on your lip, Mary,  
And the love-light in your eye.

The place is little changed, Mary,  
The day is bright as then,  
The lark's loud song is in my ear,  
And the corn is green again;  
But I miss the soft clasp of your hand,  
And your breath, warm on my cheek:  
And I still keep list'nin' for the words  
You never more will speak.

'Tis but a step down yonder lane,  
And the little church stands near—  
The church where we were wed, Mary;  
I see the spire from here.

But the graveyard lies between, Mary,  
And my step might break your rest—  
For I've laid you, darling, down to sleep,  
With your baby on your breast.

I'm very lonely now, Mary,  
For the poor make no new friends;  
But, oh! they love the better still  
The few our Father sends.  
And you were all I had, Mary,  
My blessin' and my pride:  
There's nothin' left to care for now,  
Since my poor Mary died.

Yours was the good, brave heart, Mary,  
That still kept hoping on,  
When the trust in God had left my soul,  
And my arm's young strength was gone;  
There was comfort ever on your lip,  
And the kind look on your brow—  
I bless you, Mary, for that same,  
Though you cannot hear me now.

I thank you for the patient smile  
When your heart was fit to break,  
When the hunger pain was gnawin' there,  
And you hid it for my sake;  
I bless you for the pleasant word,  
When your heart was sad and sore—  
Oh! I'm thankful you are gone, Mary,  
Where grief can't reach you more!

I'm biddin' you a long farewell,  
My Mary—kind and true!  
But I'll not forget you, darling,  
In the land I'm goin' to:  
They say there's bread and work for all,  
And the sun shines always there,  
But I'll not forget old Ireland,  
Were it fifty times as fair!



And often in those grand old woods  
I'll sit, and shut my eyes,  
And my heart will travel back again  
To the place where Mary lies;  
And I'll think I see the little stile  
Where we sat side by side,  
And the springin' corn, and the bright May morn,  
When first you were my bride.

*Helen Selina Sheridan* [1807-1867]

### THE KING OF DENMARK'S RIDE

WORD was brought to the Danish king  
(Hurry!)  
That the love of his heart lay suffering,  
And pined for the comfort his voice would bring;  
(O, ride as though you were flying!)  
Better he loves each golden curl  
On the brow of that Scandinavian girl  
Than his rich crown jewels of ruby and pearl:  
And his rose of the isles is dying!

Thirty nobles saddled with speed;  
(Hurry!)  
Each one mounting a gallant steed  
Which he kept for battle and days of need;  
(O, ride as though you were flying!)  
Spurs were struck in the foaming flank;  
Worn-out chargers staggered and sank;  
Bridles were slackened, and girths were burst;  
But ride as they would, the king rode first,  
For his rose of the isles lay dying!

His nobles are beaten, one by one;  
(Hurry!)  
They have fainted, and faltered, and homeward gone;  
His little fair page now follows alone,  
For strength and for courage trying!  
The king looked back at that faithful child;  
Wan was the face that answering smiled;

They passed the drawbridge with clattering din,  
Then he dropped; and only the king rode in  
Where his rose of the isles lay dying!

The king blew a blast on his bugle horn;  
(Silence!)  
No answer came; but faint and forlorn  
An echo returned on the cold gray morn,  
Like the breath of a spirit sighing.  
The castle portal stood grimly wide;  
None welcomed the king from that weary ride;  
For dead, in the light of the dawning day,  
The pale sweet form of the welcomer lay,  
Who had yearned for his voice while dying!

The panting steed, with a drooping crest,  
Stood weary.  
The king returned from her chamber of rest,  
The thick sobs choking in his breast;  
And, that dumb companion eyeing,  
The tears gushed forth which he strove to check;  
He bowed his head on his charger's neck:  
"O steed, that every nerve didst strain,  
Dear steed, our ride hath been in vain  
To the halls where my love lay dying!"

*Caroline Elizabeth Sarah Norton [1808-1870]*

## MARITÆ SUÆ

### I

Of all the flowers rising now,  
Thou only saw'st the head  
Of that unopened drop of snow  
I placed beside thy bed.

In all the blooms that blow so fast,  
Thou hast no further part,  
Save those the hour I saw thee last,  
I laid above thy heart.

Two snowdrops for our boy and girl,  
A primrose blown for me,  
Wreathed with one often-played-with curl  
From each bright head for thee.

And so I graced thee for thy grave,  
And made these tokens fast  
With that old silver heart I gave,  
My first gift—and my last.

## II

I dreamed her babe upon her breast,  
Here she might lie and calmly rest  
Her happy eyes on that far hill  
That backs the landscape fresh and still.

I hoped her thoughts would thrid the boughs  
Where careless birds on love carouse,  
And gaze those apple-blossoms through  
To revel in the boundless blue.

But now her faculty of sight  
Is elder sister to the light,  
And travels free and unconfined  
Through dense and rare, through form and mind.

Or else her life to be complete  
Hath found new channels full and meet—  
Then, O, what eyes are leaning o'er,  
If fairer than they were before!

*William Philpot* [1823-1889]

## BALLAD

HE said: "The shadows darken down,  
The night is near at hand.  
Now who's the friend will follow me  
Into the sunless land?"

"For I have vassals leal and true,  
And I have comrades kind,  
And wheresoe'er my soul shall speed,  
They will not stay behind."

He sought the brother young and blithe  
Who bore his spear and shield:  
"In the long chase you've followed me,  
And in the battle-field.

"Few vows you make; but true's your heart,  
And you with me will win."  
He said: "God speed you, brother mine,  
But I am next of kin."

He sought the friar, the gray old priest  
Who loved his father's board.  
The friar he turned him to the east  
And reverently adored.

He said: "A godless name you bear,  
A godless life you've led,  
And whoso wins along with you,  
His spirit shall have dread.

"Oh, hasten, get your guilty soul  
From every burden shriven;  
Yet you are bound for flame and dole,  
But I am bound for heaven."

He sought the lady bright and proud,  
Who sate at his right hand:  
"Make haste, O Love, to follow me  
Into the sunless land."

She said: "And pass you in your prime?  
Heaven give me days of cheer!  
And keep me from the sunless clime  
Many and many a year."

All heavily the sun sank down  
Among black clouds of fate.  
There came a woman fair and wan  
Unto the castle gate.

Through gazing vassals, idle serfs,  
So silently she sped!  
The winding staircase echoed not  
Unto her light, light tread.

His lady eyed her scornfully.  
She stood at his right hand;  
She said: "And I will follow you  
Into the sunless land.

"There is no expiation, none.  
A bitter load I bore:  
Now I shall love you nevermore,  
Never and nevermore.

"There is no touch or tone of yours  
Can make the old love wake."  
She said: "But I will follow you,  
Even for the old love's sake."

Oh, he has kissed her on the brow,  
He took her by the hand:  
Into the sunless land they went,  
Into the starless land.

*May Kendall [1861-*

### "O THAT 'TWERE POSSIBLE"

From "Maud"

O THAT 'twere possible  
After long grief and pain  
To find the arms of my true love  
Round me once again!

## “Home They Brought Her Warrior” 1063

When I was wont to meet her  
In the silent moody places  
Of the land that gave me birth,  
We stood tranced in long embraces  
Mixed with kisses sweeter, sweeter  
Than anything on earth.

A shadow flits before me,  
Not thou, but like to thee.  
Ah, Christ, that it were possible  
For one short hour to see  
The souls we loved, that they might tell us  
What and where they be!

*Alfred Tennyson [1809-1892]*

## “HOME THEY BROUGHT HER WARRIOR DEAD”

From “The Princess”

HOME they brought her warrior dead;  
She nor swooned, nor uttered cry.  
All her maidens, watching, said,  
“She must weep or she will die.”

Then they praised him, soft and low,  
Called him worthy to be loved,  
Truest friend and noblest foe;  
Yet she neither spoke nor moved.

Stole a maiden from her place,  
Lightly to the warrior stepped,  
Took the face-cloth from the face;  
Yet she neither moved nor wept.

Rose a nurse of ninety years,  
Set his child upon her knee,—  
Like summer tempest came her tears,  
“Sweet my child, I live for thee.”

*Alfred Tennyson [1809-1892]*

## EVELYN HOPE

BEAUTIFUL Evelyn Hope is dead!

Sit and watch by her side an hour.  
That is her book-shelf, this her bed;  
She plucked that piece of geranium-flower,  
Beginning to die too, in the glass.  
Little has yet been changed, I think:  
The shutters are shut, no light may pass  
Save two long rays through the hinge's chink.

Sixteen years old when she died!

Perhaps she had scarcely heard my name;  
It was not her time to love; beside,  
Her life had many a hope and aim,  
Duties enough and little cares,  
And now was quiet, now astir,  
Till God's hand beckoned unawares,—  
And the sweet white brow is all of her.

Is it too late, then, Evelyn Hope?

What, your soul was pure and true,  
The good stars met in your horoscope,  
Made you of spirit, fire, and dew—  
And, just because I was thrice as old,  
And our paths in the world diverged so wide,  
Each was naught to each, must I be told?  
We were fellow mortals, naught beside?

No, indeed! for 'God above

Is great to grant, as mighty to make,  
And creates the love to reward the love:  
I claim you still, for my own love's sake!  
Delayed, it may be, for more lives yet,  
Through worlds I shall traverse, not a few:  
Much is to learn, much to forget  
Ere the time be come for taking you.

But the time will come,—at last it will,

When, Evelyn Hope, what meant (I shall say)  
In the lower earth, in the years long still,  
That body and soul so pure and gay?

Why your hair was amber, I shall divine,  
And your mouth of your own geranium's red,—  
And what you would do with me, in fine,  
In the new life come in the old one's stead.

I have lived (I shall say) so much since then,  
Given up myself so many times,  
Gained me the gains of various men,  
Ransacked the ages, spoiled the climes;  
Yet one thing, one, in my soul's full scope,  
Either I missed or itself missed me:  
And I want and find you, Evelyn Hope!  
What is the issue? let us see!

I loved you, Evelyn, all the while!  
My heart seemed full as it could hold;  
There was place and to spare for the frank young smile,  
And the red young mouth, and the hair's young gold.  
So, hush,—I will give you this leaf to keep:  
See, I shut it inside the sweet, cold hand!  
There, that is our secret: go to sleep!  
You will wake, and remember, and understand.

*Robert Browning* [1812-1889]

### REMEMBRANCE

Cold in the earth—and the deep snow piled above thee,  
Far, far removed, cold in the dreary grave!  
Have I forgot, my only Love, to love thee,  
Severed at last by Time's all-severing wave?

Now, when alone, do my thoughts no longer hover  
Over the mountains, on that northern shore,  
Resting their wings where heath and fern-leaves cover  
Thy noble heart for ever, ever more?

Cold in the earth—and fifteen wild Decembers,  
From those brown hills, have melted into spring:  
Faithful, indeed, is the spirit that remembers  
After such years of change and suffering!



Sweet Love of youth, forgive, if I forget thee,  
While the world's tide is bearing me along;  
Other desires and other hopes beset me,  
Hopes which obscure, but cannot do thee wrong!

No later light has lightened up my heaven,  
No second morn has ever shone for me;  
All my life's bliss from thy dear life was given,  
All my life's bliss is in the grave with thee.

But, when the days of golden dreams had perished,  
And even Despair was powerless to destroy;  
Then did I learn how existence could be cherished,  
Strengthened, and fed without the aid of joy.

Then did I check the tears of useless passion—  
Weaned my young soul from yearning after thine;  
Sternly denied its burning wish to hasten  
Down to that tomb already more than mine.

And, even yet, I dare not let it languish,  
Dare not indulge in memory's rapturous pain;  
Once drinking deep of that divinest anguish,  
How could I seek the empty world again?

*Emily Brontë* [1818-1848]

### SONG

THE linnet in the rocky dells,  
The moor-lark in the air,  
The bee among the heather bells  
That hide my lady fair:

The wild deer browse above her breast;  
The wild birds raise their brood;  
And they, her smiles of love caressed,  
Have left her solitude.

I ween that, when the grave's dark wall  
Did first her form retain,  
They thought their hearts could ne'er recall  
The light of joy again.

They thought the tide of grief would flow  
    Unchecked through future years;  
But where is all their anguish now,  
    And where are all their tears?

Well, let them fight for honor's breath,  
    Or pleasure's shade pursue:  
The dweller in the land of death  
    Is changed and careless too.

And, if their eyes should watch and weep  
    Till sorrow's source were dry,  
She would not, in her tranquil sleep,  
    Return a single sigh.

Blow, west-wind, by the lonely mound,  
    And murmur, summer streams!  
There is no need of other sound .  
    To soothe my lady's dreams.

*Emily Brontë* [1818-1848]

## SONG OF THE OLD LOVE

From "Supper at the Mill"

WHEN sparrows build, and the leaves break forth,  
    My old sorrow wakes and cries,  
For I know there is dawn in the far, far north,  
    And a scarlet sun doth rise;  
Like a scarlet fleece the snow-field spreads,  
    And the icy founts run free,  
And the bergs begin to bow their heads,  
    And plunge, and sail in the sea.

O my lost love, and my own, own love,  
    And my love that loved me so!  
Is there never a chink in the world above  
    Where they listen for words from below?  
Nay, I spoke once, and I grieved thee sore,  
    I remember all that I said,  
And now thou wilt hear me no more—no more  
    Till the sea gives up her dead.

Thou didst set thy foot on the ship, and sail  
 To the ice-fields and the snow;  
 Thou wert sad, for thy love did naught avail,  
 And the end I could not know;  
 How could I tell I should love thee to-day,  
 Whom that day I held not dear?  
 How could I know I should love thee away  
 When I did not love thee anear?

We shall walk no more through the sodden plain  
 With the faded bents o'erspread,  
 We shall stand no more by the seething main  
 While the dark wrack drives o'erhead;  
 We shall part no more in the wind and the rain,  
 Where thy last farewell was said;  
 But perhaps I shall meet thee and know thee again  
 When the sea gives up her dead.

*Jean Ingelow [1820-1897]*

### REQUIESCAT

STREW on her roses, roses,  
 And never a spray of yew!  
 In quiet she reposes:  
 Ah! would that I did too.

Her mirth the world required:  
 She bathed it in smiles of glee.  
 But her heart was tired, tired,  
 And now they let her be.

Her life was turning, turning,  
 In mazes of heat and sound.  
 But for peace her soul was yearning,  
 And now peace laps her round.

Her cabined, ample Spirit,  
 It fluttered and failed for breath.  
 To-night it doth inherit  
 The vasty hall of Death.

*Matthew Arnold [1822-1888]*

## TOO LATE

“DOWGLAS, DOWGLAS, TENDIR AND TREU”

COULD ye come back to me, Douglas, Douglas,  
In the old likeness that I knew,  
I would be so faithful, so loving, Douglas,  
Douglas, Douglas, tender and true.

Never a scornful word should grieve ye,  
I'd smile on ye sweet as the angels do:  
Sweet as your smile on me shone ever,  
Douglas, Douglas, tender and true.

Oh, to call back the days that are not!  
My eyes were blinded, your words were few:  
Do you know the truth now, up in heaven,  
Douglas, Douglas, tender and true?

I never was worthy of you, Douglas;  
Not half worthy the like of you:  
Now all men beside seem to me like shadows—  
I love you, Douglas, tender and true.

Stretch out your hand to me, Douglas, Douglas,  
Drop forgiveness from heaven like dew;  
As I lay my heart on your dead heart, Douglas,  
Douglas, Douglas, tender and true!

*Dinah Maria Mulock Craik [1826-1887]*

## FOUR YEARS

At the Midsummer, when the hay was down,  
Said I mournful—Though my life be in its prime,  
Bare lie my meadows all shorn before their time,  
O'er my sere woodlands the leaves are turning brown;  
It is the hot Midsummer, when the hay is down.

At the Midsummer, when the hay was down,  
Stood she by the brooklet, young and very fair,  
With the first white bindweed twisted in her hair—  
Hair that drooped like birch-boughs, all in her simple gown—  
That eve in high Midsummer, when the hay was down.

At the Midsummer, when the hay was down,  
Crept she a willing bride close into my breast;  
Low-piled the thunder-clouds had sunk into the west,  
Red-eyed the sun out-glared like knight from leaguered town;  
It was the high Midsummer, and the sun was down.

It is Midsummer—all the hay is down,  
Close to her forehead press I dying eyes,  
Praying God shield her till we meet in Paradise,  
Bless her in love's name who was my joy and crown,  
And I go at Midsummer, when the hay is down.

*Dinah Maria Mulock Craik [1826-1887]*

### BARBARA

ON the Sabbath-day,  
Through the churchyard old and gray,  
Over the crisp and yellow leaves, I held my rustling way;  
And amid the words of mercy, falling on my soul like balms;  
'Mid the gorgeous storms of music—in the mellow organ-  
calms,  
'Mid the upward streaming prayers, and the rich and solemn  
psalms,  
I stood careless, Barbara.

My heart was elsewhere  
While the organ shook the air,  
And the priest, with outspread hands, blessed the people  
with a prayer;  
But, when rising to go homeward, with a mild and saint-like  
shine  
Gleamed a face of airy beauty with its heavenly eyes on  
mine—  
Gleamed and vanished in a moment—O that face was surely  
thine  
Out of heaven, Barbara!

O pallid, pallid face!  
O earnest eyes of grace!  
When last I saw thee, dearest, it was in another place.  
You came running forth to meet me with my love-gift on  
your wrist:

The flutter of a long white dress, then all was lost in mist—  
A purple stain of agony was on the mouth I kissed,  
That wild morning, Barbara!

I searched in my despair,  
Sunny noon and midnight air;  
I could not drive away the thought that you were lingering  
there.

O many and many a winter night I sat when you were gone,  
My worn face buried in my hands, beside the fire alone.  
Within the dripping churchyard, the rain plashing on your  
stone,  
You were sleeping, Barbara.

'Mong angels, do you think  
Of the precious golden link  
I clasped around your happy arm while sitting by yon  
brink?

Or when that night of gliding dance, of laughter and guitars,  
Was emptied of its music, and we watched, through lattice-  
bars,  
The silent midnight heaven creeping o'er us with its stars,  
Till the day broke, Barbara?

In the years I've changed;  
Wild and far my heart has ranged,  
And many sins and errors now have been on me avenged;  
But to you I have been faithful, whatsoever good I lacked:  
I loved you, and above my life still hangs that love intact—  
Your love the trembling rainbow, I the reckless cataract.  
Still I love you, Barbara!

Yet, love, I am unblest;  
With many doubts oppressed,  
I wander like a desert wind, without a place of rest.  
Could I but win you for an hour from off that starry shore,  
The hunger of my soul were stilled, for Death hath told you  
more  
Than the melancholy world doth know; things deeper than  
all lore  
Will you teach me, Barbara?

In vain, in vain, in vain!  
 You will never come again.  
 There droops upon the dreary hills a mournful fringe of rain;  
 The gloaming closes slowly round, loud winds are in the tree,  
 Round selfish shores for ever moans the hurt and wounded  
     sea,  
 There is no rest upon the earth, peace is with Death and thee,  
     Barbara!

*Alexander Smith* [1830-1867]

### SONG

WHEN I am dead, my dearest,  
     Sing no sad songs for me;  
 Plant thou no roses at my head,  
     Nor shady cypress-tree:  
 Be the green grass above me  
     With showers and dewdrops wet;  
 And if thou wilt, remember,  
     And if thou wilt, forget.

I shall not see the shadows,  
     I shall not feel the rain;  
 I shall not hear the nightingale  
     Sing on, as if in pain:  
 And dreaming through the twilight  
     That doth not rise nor set,  
 Haply I may remember  
     And haply may forget.

*Christina Georgina Rossetti* [1830-1894]

### TOO LATE

From "The Prince's Progress"

Too late for love, too late for joy,  
     Too late, too late!  
 You loitered on the road too long,  
     You trifled at the gate.

The enchanted dove upon her branch  
Died without a mate;  
The enchanted princess in her tower  
Slept, died, behind the grate;  
Her heart was starving all this while  
You made it wait.

Ten years ago, five years ago,  
One year ago,  
Even then you had arrived in time,  
Though somewhat slow;  
Then you had known her living face  
Which now you cannot know;  
The frozen fountain would have leaped,  
The buds gone on to blow,  
The warm south wind would have awaked  
To melt the snow.

Is she fair now as she lies?  
Once she was fair;  
Meet queen for any kingly king,  
With gold-dust on her hair.  
Now there are poppies in her locks,  
White poppies she must wear;  
Must wear a veil to shroud her face  
And the want graven there:  
Or is the hunger fed at length,  
Cast off the care?

We never saw her with a smile  
Or with a frown;  
Her bed seemed never soft to her,  
Though tossed of down;  
She little heeded what she wore  
Kirtle, or wreath, or gown;  
We think her white brows often ached  
Beneath her crown,  
Till silvery hairs showed in her locks  
That used to be so brown.



We never heard her speak in haste:  
 Her tones were sweet,  
 And modulated just so much  
 As it was meet;  
 Her heart sat silent through the noise  
 And concourse of the street;  
 There was no hurry in her hands,  
 No hurry in her feet;  
 There was no bliss drew nigh to her,  
 That she might run to greet.

You should have met her yesterday,  
 Wasting upon her bed:  
 But wherefore should you weep to-day  
 That she is dead?  
 Lo, we who love weep not to-day,  
 But crown her royal head.  
 Let be these poppies that we strew,  
 Your roses are too red:  
 Let be these poppies, not for you  
 Cut down and spread.

*Christina Georgina Rossetti* [1830-1894]

### LINES

IN the merry hay-time we raked side by side,  
 In the harvest he whispered—Wilt thou be my bride?  
 And my girl-heart bounded—Forgive, God, the crime,  
 If I loved him more than Thee in the merry hay-time.

In the sad hay-time I sit on the grass,  
 The scythe whistles clear, the merry mowers pass;  
 But he comes never, for under the lime  
 Is a long, low hillock since the last hay-time.

*C. J. Paul* [18 -

### HELEN

THE autumn seems to cry for thee,  
 Best lover of the autumn days!  
 Each scarlet-tipped and wine-red tree,  
 Each russet branch and branch of gold,

Gleams through its veil of shimmering haze,  
And seeks thee as they sought of old:  
For all the glory of their dress,  
They wear a look of wistfulness.

In every wood I see thee stand,  
The ruddy boughs above thy head,  
And heaped in either slender hand  
The frosted white and amber ferns,  
The sumach's deep, resplendent red,  
Which like a fiery feather burns,  
And, over all, thy happy eyes,  
Shining as clear as autumn skies.

I hear thy call upon the breeze,  
Gay as the dancing wind, and sweet,  
And, underneath the radiant trees,  
O'er lichens gray and darkling moss,  
Follow the trace of those light feet  
Which never were at fault or loss,  
But, by some forest instinct led,  
Knew where to turn and how to tread.

Where art thou, comrade true and tried?  
The woodlands call for thee in vain,  
And sadly burns the autumn-tide  
Before my eyes, made dim and blind  
By blurring, puzzling mists of pain.  
I look before, I look behind;  
Beauty and loss seem everywhere,  
And grief and glory fill the air.

Already, in these few short weeks,  
A hundred things I leave unsaid,  
Because there is no voice that speaks  
In answer, and no listening ear,  
No one to care now thou art dead!  
And month by month, and year by year,  
I shall but miss thee more, and go  
With half my thought untold, I know.

I do not think thou hast forgot,  
I know that I shall not forget,  
And some day, glad, but wondering not,  
We two shall meet, and, face to face,  
In still, fair fields unseen as yet,  
Shall talk of each old time and place,  
And smile at pain interpreted  
By wisdom learned since we were dead.

*Sarah Chauncey Woolsey [1845-1905]*

### LOVE AND DEATH

IN the wild autumn weather, when the rain was on the sea,  
And the boughs sobbed together, Death came and spake to  
me:

"Those red drops of thy heart I have come to take from  
thee;  
As the storm sheds the rose, so thy love shall broken be,"  
Said Death to me.

Then I stood straight and fearless while the rain was in the  
wave,  
And I spake low and tearless: "When thou hast made my  
grave,  
Those red drops from my heart then thou shalt surely have;  
But the rose keeps its bloom, as I my love will save  
All for my grave."

In the wild autumn weather a dread sword slipped from its  
sheath;  
While the boughs sobbed together, I fought a fight with  
Death,  
And I vanquished him with prayer, and I vanquished him  
by faith:  
Now the summer air is sweet with the rose's fragrant breath  
That conquered Death.

*Rosa Mulholland [18 -*

## TO ONE IN PARADISE

THOU wast all that to me, love,  
For which my soul did pine:  
A green isle in the sea, love,  
A fountain and a shrine  
All wreathed with fairy fruits and flowers,  
And all the flowers were mine.

Ah, dream too bright to last!  
Ah, starry Hope, that didst arise  
But to be overcast!  
A voice from out of the Future cries,  
"On! on!"—but o'er the Past  
(Dim gulf!) my spirit hovering lies  
Mute, motionless, aghast.

For, alas! alas! with me  
The light of Life is o'er!  
No more—no more—no more—  
(Such language holds the solemn sea  
To the sands upon the shore)  
Shall bloom the thunder-blasted tree,  
Or the stricken eagle soar.

And all my days are trances,  
And all my nightly dreams  
Are where thy dark eye glances,  
And where thy footstep gleams—  
In what ethereal dances,  
By what eternal streams.

*Edgar Allan Poe [1809-1849]*

## ANNABEL LEE

It was many and many a year ago,  
In a kingdom by the sea,  
That a maiden there lived whom you may know  
By the name of Annabel Lee;  
And this maiden she lived with no other thought  
Than to love and be loved by me.

I was a child and she was a child,  
    In this kingdom by the sea,  
But we loved with a love that was more than love,  
    I and my Annabel Lee;  
With a love that the winged seraphs of heaven  
    Coveted her and me.

And this was the reason that, long ago,  
    In this kingdom by the sea,  
A wind blew out of a cloud, chilling  
    My beautiful Annabel Lee;  
So that her highborn kinsmen came  
    And bore her away from me,  
To shut her up in a sepulcher  
    In this kingdom by the sea.

The angels, not half so happy in heaven,  
    Went envying her and me;  
Yes! that was the reason (as all men know,  
    In this kingdom by the sea)  
That the wind came out of the cloud by night,  
    Chilling and killing my Annabel Lee.

But our love it was stronger by far than the love  
    Of those who were older than we,  
    Of many far wiser than we;  
And neither the angels in heaven above,  
    Nor the demons down under the sea,  
Can ever dissever my soul from the soul  
    Of the beautiful Annabel Lee:

For the moon never beams, without bringing me dreams  
    Of the beautiful Annabel Lee;  
And the stars never rise, but I feel the bright eyes  
    Of the beautiful Annabel Lee;  
And so, all the night-tide, I lie down by the side  
Of my darling—my darling—my life and my bride,  
    In the sepulcher there by the sea,  
    In her tomb by the sounding sea.

*Edgar Allan Poe* [1809-1849]

## FOR ANNIE

THANK Heaven! the crisis—  
The danger is past,  
And the lingering illness  
Is over at last—  
And the fever called "Living"  
Is conquered at last.

Sadly, I know  
I am shorn of my strength,  
And no muscle I move  
As I lie at full length:  
But no matter—I feel  
I am better at length.

And I rest so composedly  
Now, in my bed,  
That any beholder  
Might fancy me dead—  
Might start at beholding me,  
Thinking me dead.

The moaning and groaning,  
The sighing and sobbing,  
Are quieted now,  
With that horrible throbbing  
At heart—ah, that horrible,  
Horrible throbbing!

The sickness—the nausea—  
The pitiless pain—  
Have ceased, with the fever  
That maddened my brain—  
With the fever called "Living"  
That burned in my brain.

And O! of all tortures  
That torture the worst  
Has abated—the terrible  
Torture of thirst

For the naphthaline river  
Of Passion accurst—  
I have drunk of a water  
That quenches all thirst,  
—Of a water that flows,  
With a lullaby sound,  
From a spring but a very few  
Feet under ground—  
From a cavern not very far  
Down under ground.  
And ah! let it never  
Be foolishly said  
That my room it is gloomy,  
And narrow my bed;  
For man never slept  
In a different bed—  
And, to *sleep*, you must slumber  
In just such a bed.  
My tantalized spirit  
Here blandly reposes,  
Forgetting, or never  
Regretting, its roses—  
Its old agitations  
Of myrtles and roses:  
For now, while so quietly  
Lying, it fancies  
A holier odor  
About it, of pansies—  
A rosemary odor,  
Commingled with pansies—  
With rue and the beautiful  
Puritan pansies.  
And so it lies happily,  
Bathing in many  
A dream of the truth  
And the beauty of Annie—  
Drowned in a bath  
Of the tresses of Annie.

She tenderly kissed me,  
 She fondly caressed,  
 And then I fell gently  
 To sleep on her breast—  
 Deeply to sleep  
 From the heaven of her breast.

When the light was extinguished,  
 She covered me warm,  
 And she prayed to the angels  
 To keep me from harm—  
 To the queen of the angels  
 To shield me from harm.

And I lie so composedly,  
 Now, in my bed  
 (Knowing her love),  
 That you fancy me dead—  
 And I rest so contentedly,  
 Now, in my bed  
 (With her love at my breast),  
 That you fancy me dead—  
 That you shudder to look at me,  
 Thinking me dead.

But my heart it is brighter  
 Than all of the many  
 Stars in the sky,  
 For it sparkles with Annie—  
 It glows with the light  
 Of the love of my Annie—  
 With the thought of the light  
 Of the eyes of my Annie.

*Edgar Allan Poe* [1809-1849]

### TELLING THE BEES

HERE is the place; right over the hill  
 Runs the path I took;  
 You can see the gap in the old wall still,  
 And the stepping-stones in the shallow brook.



There is the house, with the gate red-barred,  
And the poplars tall;  
And the barn's brown length, and the cattle-yard,  
And the white horns tossing above the wall.

There are the beehives ranged in the sun;  
And down by the brink  
Of the brook are her poor flowers, weed-o'errun,  
Pansy and daffodil, rose and pink.

A year has gone, as the tortoise goes,  
Heavy and slow;  
And the same rose blows, and the same sun glows,  
And the same brook sings of a year ago.

There's the same sweet clover-smell in the breeze;  
And the June sun warm  
Tangles his wings of fire in the trees,  
Setting, as then, over Fernside farm.

I mind me how with a lover's care  
From my Sunday coat  
I brushed off the burrs, and smoothed my hair,  
And cooled at the brookside my brow and throat.

Since we parted, a month had passed,—  
To love, a year;  
Down through the beeches I looked at last  
On the little red gate and the well-sweep near.

I can see it all now,—the slantwise rain  
Of light through the leaves,  
The sundown's blaze on her window-pane,  
The bloom of her roses under the eaves.

Just the same as a month before,—  
The house and the trees,  
The barn's brown gable, the vine by the door,—  
Nothing changed but the hives of bees.

Before them, under the garden wall,  
Forward and back,  
Went drearily singing the chore-girl small,  
Draping each hive with a shred of black.

Trembling, I listened: the summer sun  
Had the chill of snow;  
For I knew she was telling the bees of one  
Gone on the journey we all must go!

Then I said to myself, "My Mary weeps  
For the dead to-day:  
Haply her blind old grandsire sleeps  
The fret and the pain of his age away."

But her dog whined low; on the doorway sill  
With his cane to his chin,  
The old man sat; and the chore-girl still  
Sung to the bees stealing out and in.

And the song she was singing ever since  
In my ears sounds on:—  
"Stay at home, pretty bees, fly not hence!  
Mistress Mary is dead and gone!"

*John Greenleaf Whittier [1807-1892]*

### A TRYST

I **WILL** not break the tryst, my dear,  
That we have kept so long,  
Though winter and its snows are here,  
And I've no heart for song.

You went into the voiceless night;  
Your path led far away.  
Did you forget me, Heart's Delight,  
As night forgets the day?

Sometimes I think that you would speak  
If still you held me dear;  
But space is vast, and I am weak—  
Perchance I do not hear.

Surely, howe'er remote the star  
 Your wandering feet may tread,  
 When I shall pass the sundering bar  
 Our souls must still be wed.

*Louise Chandler Moulton* [1835-1908]

### LOVE'S RESURRECTION DAY

ROUND among the quiet graves,  
 When the sun was low,  
 Love went grieving,—Love who saves:  
 Did the sleepers know?

At his touch the flowers awoke,  
 At his tender call  
 Birds into sweet singing broke,  
 And it did befall

From the blooming, bursting sod  
 All Love's dead arose,  
 And went flying up to God  
 By a way Love knows.

*Louise Chandler Moulton* [1835-1908]

### HEAVEN

ONLY to find Forever, blest  
 By thine encircling arm;  
 Only to lie beyond unrest  
 In passion's dreamy calm!

Only to meet and never part,  
 To sleep and never wake,—  
 Heart unto heart and soul to soul,  
 Dead for each other's sake.

*Martha Gilbert Dickinson* [18 -

### JANETTE'S HAIR

Oh, loosen the snood that you wear, Janette,  
 Let me tangle a hand in your hair—my pet;

For the world to me had no daintier sight  
Than your brown hair veiling your shoulders white;  
Your beautiful dark brown hair—my pet.

It was brown with a golden gloss, Janette,  
It was finer than silk of the floss—my pet;  
'Twas a beautiful mist falling down to your wrist,  
'Twas a thing to be braided, and jewelled, and kissed—  
'Twas the loveliest hair in the world—my pet.

My arm was the arm of a clown, Janette,  
It was sinewy, bristled, and brown—my pet;  
But warmly and softly it loved to caress  
Your round white neck and your wealth of tress,  
Your beautiful plenty of hair—my pet.

Your eyes had a swimming glory, Janette.  
Revealing the old, dear story—my pet;  
They were gray with that chastened tinge of the sky  
When the trout leaps quickest to snap the fly,  
And they matched with your golden hair—my pet.

Your lips—but I have no words, Janette—  
They were fresh as the twitter of birds—my pet,  
When the spring is young, and the roses are wet,  
With the dewdrops in each red bosom set,  
And they suited your gold brown hair—my pet.

Oh, you tangled my life in your hair, Janette,  
'Twas a silken and golden snare—my pet;  
But, so gentle the bondage, my soul did implore  
The right to continue your slave evermore,  
With my fingers enmeshed in your hair—my pet.

Thus ever I dream what you were, Janette,  
With your lips, and your eyes, and your hair—my pet,  
In the darkness of desolate years I moan,  
And my tears fall bitterly over the stone  
That covers your golden hair—my pet.

*Charles Graham Halpine [1829-1868]*

## THE DYING LOVER

THE grass that is under me now  
 Will soon be over me, Sweet;  
 When you walk this way again  
 I shall not hear your feet.

You may walk this way again,  
 And shed your tears like dew;  
 They will be no more to me then  
 Than mine are now to you!

*Richard Henry Stoddard* [1825-1903]

## "WHEN THE GRASS SHALL COVER ME"

WHEN the grass shall cover me,  
 Head to foot where I am lying;  
 When not any wind that blows,  
 Summer blooms nor winter snows,  
 Shall awake me to your sighing:  
 Close above me as you pass,  
 You will say, "How kind she ~~was~~,"  
 You will say, "How true she was,"  
 When the grass grows over me.

When the grass shall cover me,  
 Holden close to earth's warm bosom,—  
 While I laugh, or weep, or sing,  
 Nevermore, for anything,  
 You will find in blade and blossom,  
 Sweet small voices, odorous,  
 Tender pleaders in my cause,  
 That shall speak me as I was—  
 When the grass grows over me.

When the grass shall cover me!  
 Ah, beloved, in my sorrow  
 Very patient, I can wait,  
 Knowing that, or soon or late,

There will dawn a clearer morrow:  
When your heart will moan "Alas!  
Now I know how true she was;  
Now I know how dear she was"—  
When the grass grows over me!  
*Ina Coolbrith* [1844—

## GIVE LOVE TO-DAY

WHEN the lean, gray grasses  
Cover me, bury me deep,  
No sea wind that passes  
Shall break my sleep.

When you come, my lover,  
Sorrowful-eyed to me,  
Earth mine eyes will cover;  
I shall not see.

Though with sad words splendid,  
Praising, you call me dear,  
It will be all ended;  
I shall not hear.

You may live love's riot  
Laughingly over my head,  
But I shall lie quiet  
With the gray dead.

Love, you will not wake me  
With all your singing carouse.  
Nor your dancing shake me  
In my dark house.

Though you should go weeping,  
Sorrowful for my sake,  
Fain to break my sleeping,  
I could not wake.

Now, ere time destroy us—  
 Shadows beneath and above;  
 Death has no song joyous,  
 Nor dead men love—

Now, while deep-eyed, golden,  
 Love on the mountain sings,  
 Let him be close holden;  
 Fetter his wings.

Love, nor joy nor sorrow  
 Troubles the end of day.  
 Leave the Fates to-morrow;  
 Give Love to-day.

*Ethel Talbot* [18 -

#### UNTIL DEATH

MAKE me no vows of constancy, dear friend,  
 To love me, though I die, thy whole life long,  
 And love no other till thy days shall end—  
 Nay, it were rash and wrong.

If thou canst love another, be it so;  
 I would not reach out of my quiet grave  
 To bind thy heart, if it should choose to go—  
 Love should not be a slave.

My placid ghost, I trust, will walk serene  
 In clearer light than gilds those earthly morns,  
 Above the jealousies and envies keen,  
 Which sow this life with thorns.

Thou wouldst not feel my shadowy caress;  
 If, after death, my soul should linger here;  
 Men's hearts crave tangible, close tenderness,  
 Love's presence, warm and near.

It would not make me sleep more peacefully  
 That thou were wasting all thy life in woe  
 For my poor sake; what love thou hast for me,  
 Bestow it ere I go.

Carve not upon a stone when I am dead  
 The praises which remorseful mourners give  
 To women's graves—a tardy recompense—  
 But speak them while I live.

Heap not the heavy marble o'er my head  
 To shut away the sunshine and the dew;  
 Let small blooms grow there, and let grasses wave,  
 And raindrops filter through.

Thou wilt meet many fairer and more gay  
 Than I; but, trust me, thou canst never find  
 One who will love and serve thee night and day  
 With a more single mind.

Forget me when I die! The violets  
 Above my rest will blossom just as blue;  
 Or miss my tears; e'en nature's self forgets;  
 But while I live, be true.

*Unknown*

# FLORENCE VANE

I LOVED thee long and dearly,  
 Florence Vane;  
 My life's bright dream and early  
 Hath come again;  
 I renew in my fond vision,  
 My heart's dear pain—  
 My hopes, and thy derision,  
 Florence Vane.

The ruin, lone and hoary,  
 The ruin old,  
 Where thou didst hark my story,  
 At even told—



That spot—the hues Elysian  
 Of sky and plain—  
 I treasure in my vision,  
 Florence Vane.

Thou wast lovelier than the roses  
 In their prime;  
 Thy voice excelled the closes  
 Of sweetest rhyme;  
 Thy heart was as a river  
 Without a main.  
 Would I had loved thee never,  
 Florence Vane!

But, fairest, coldest wonder!  
 Thy glorious clay  
 Lieth the green sod under—  
 Alas, the day!  
 And it boots not to remember  
 Thy disdain,  
 To quicken love's pale ember,  
 Florence Vane.

The lilies of the valley  
 By young graves weep;  
 The daisies love to dally  
 Where maidens sleep.  
 May their bloom, in beauty vying,  
 Never wane  
 Where thine earthly part is lying,  
 Florence Vane!

*Philip Pendleton Cooke* [1816-1850]

### "IF SPIRITS WALK"

If spirits walk, love, when the night climbs slow  
 The slant footpath where we were wont to go,  
 Be sure that I shall take the selfsame way  
 To the hill-crest, and shoreward, down the gray,  
 Sheer, graveled slope, where vetches straggling grow.

Look for me not when gusts of winter blow,  
 When at thy pane beat hands of sleet and snow;  
 I would not come thy dear eyes to affray,  
 If spirits walk.

But when, in June, the pines are whispering low,  
 And when their breath plays with thy bright hair so  
 As some one's fingers once were used to play—  
 That hour when birds leave song, and children pray,  
 Keep the old tryst, sweetheart, and thou shalt know  
 If spirits walk.

*Sophie Jewett* [1861-1909]

# REQUIESCAT

TREAD lightly, she is near,  
 Under the snow;  
 Speak gently, she can hear  
 The daisies grow.

All her bright golden hair  
 Tarnished with rust,  
 She that was young and fair  
 Fallen to dust.

Lily-like, white as snow,  
 She hardly knew  
 She was a woman, so  
 Sweetly she grew.

Coffin-board, heavy stone,  
 Lie on her breast;  
 I vex my heart alone,  
 She is at rest.

Peace, peace; she cannot hear  
 Lyre or sonnet;  
 All my life's buried here—  
 Heap earth upon it.

*Oscar Wilde* [1856-1900]

## LYRIC

*Ah, dans ces mornes séjours  
Les jamais sont les toujours.*—PAUL VERLAINE

You would have understood me, had you waited;  
I could have loved you, dear! as well as he:  
Had we not been impatient, dear! and fated  
Always to disagree.

What is the use of speech? Silence were fitter:  
Lest we should still be wishing things unsaid.  
Though all the words we ever spake were bitter,  
Shall I reproach you dead?

Nay, let this earth, your portion, likewise cover  
All the old anger, setting us apart:  
Always, in all, in truth was I your lover;  
Always, I held your heart.

I have met other women who were tender,  
As you were cold, dear! with a grace as rare.  
Think you I turned to them, or made surrender,  
I who had found you fair?

Had we been patient, dear! ah, had you waited,  
I had fought death for you, better than he:  
But from the very first, dear! we were fated  
Always to disagree.

Late, late, I come to you, now death discloses  
Love that in life was not to be our part:  
On your low-lying mound between the roses,  
Sadly I cast my heart.

I would not waken you: nay! this is fitter;  
Death and the darkness give you unto me;  
Here we who loved so, were so cold and bitter,  
Hardly can disagree.

*Ernest Dowson* [1867-1900]

## ROMANCE

My Love dwelt in a Northern land.  
A gray tower in a forest green  
Was hers, and far on either hand  
The long wash of the waves was seen,  
And leagues and leagues of yellow sand,  
The woven forest boughs between!

And through the silver Northern night  
The sunset slowly died away,  
And herds of strange deer, lily-white,  
Stole forth among the branches gray;  
About the coming of the light,  
They fled like ghosts before the day!

I know not if the forest green  
Still girdles round that castle gray;  
I know not if the boughs between  
The white deer vanish ere the day;  
Above my Love the grass is green,  
My heart is colder than the clay!  
*Andrew Lang [1844-1912]*

## GOOD-NIGHT

GOOD-NIGHT, dear friend! I say good-night to thee  
Across the moonbeams, tremulous and white,  
Bridging all space between us, it may be.  
Lean low, sweet friend; it is the last good-night.

For, lying low upon my couch, and still,  
The fever flush evanished from my face,  
I heard them whisper softly, "'Tis His will;  
Angels will give her happier resting-place!"

And so from sight of tears that fell like rain,  
And sounds of sobbing smothered close and low,  
I turned my white face to the window-pane,  
To say good-night to thee before I go.

Good-night! good-night! I do not fear the end,  
 The conflict with the billows dark and high;  
 And yet, if I could touch thy hand, my friend,  
 I think it would be easier to die;

If I could feel through all the quiet waves  
 Of my deep hair thy tender breath a-thrill,  
 I could go downward to the place of graves  
 With eyes a-shine and pale lips smiling still;

Or it may be that, if through all the strife  
 And pain of parting I should hear thy call,  
 I would come singing back to sweet, sweet life,  
 And know no mystery of death at all.

It may not be. Good-night, dear friend, good-night!  
 And when you see the violets again,  
 And hear, through boughs with swollen buds a-white,  
 The gentle falling of the April rain,

Remember her whose young life held thy name  
 With all things holy, in its outward flight,  
 And turn sometimes from busy haunts of men  
 To hear again her low good-night! good-night!

*Hester A. Benedict* [18 -

### REQUIESCAT

BURY me deep when I am dead,  
 Far from the woods where sweet birds sing;  
 Lap me in sullen stone and lead,  
 Lest my poor dust should feel the Spring.

Never a flower be near me set,  
 Nor starry cup nor slender stem,  
 Anemone nor violet,  
 Lest my poor dust remember them.

And you—wherever you may fare—  
 Dearer than birds, or flowers, or dew—  
 Never, ah me, pass never there,  
 Lest my poor dust should dream of you.

*Rosamund Marriott Watson* [1863-

## THE FOUR WINDS

WIND of the North,  
Wind of the Norland snows,  
Wind of the winnowed skies and sharp, clear stars—  
Blow cold and keen across the naked hills,  
And crisp the lowland pools with crystal films,  
And blur the casement-squares with glittering ice,  
But go not near my love.

Wind of the West,  
Wind of the few, far clouds,  
Wind of the gold and crimson sunset lands—  
Blow fresh and pure across the peaks and plains,  
And broaden the blue spaces of the heavens,  
And sway the grasses and the mountain pines,  
But let my dear one rest.

Wind of the East,  
Wind of the sunrise seas,  
Wind of the clinging mists and gray, harsh rains—  
Blow moist and chill across the wastes of brine,  
And shut the sun out, and the moon and stars,  
And lash the boughs against the dripping eaves,  
Yet keep thou from my love.

But thou, sweet wind!  
Wind of the fragrant South,  
Wind from the bowers of jasmine and of rose!—  
Over magnolia glooms and liliated lakes  
And flowering forests come with dewy wings,  
And stir the petals at her feet, and kiss  
The low mound where she lies.

*Charles Henry Lüders [1858-1891]*

## THE KING'S BALLAD

GOOD my King, in your garden close,  
    (Hark to the thrush's trilling)  
Why so sad when the maiden rose  
    Love at your feet is spilling?

Golden the air and honey-sweet,  
 Sapphire the sky, it is not meet  
 Sorrowful faces should flowers greet,  
 (Hark to the thrush's trilling).

All alone walks the King to-day.  
 (Hark to the thrush's trilling)  
 Far from his throne he steals away  
 Loneness and quiet willing.  
 Roses and tulips and lilies fair  
 Smile for his pleasure everywhere,  
 Yet of their joyance he takes no share,  
 (Hark to the thrush's trilling).

Ladies wait in the palace, Sire,  
 (Hark to the thrush's trilling)  
 Red and white for the king's desire,  
 Love-warm and sweet and thrilling;  
 Breasts of moonshine and hair of night,  
 Glances amorous, soft and bright,  
 Nothing is lacking for your delight,  
 (Hark to the thrush's trilling).

Kneels the King in a grassy place,  
 (Hark to the thrush's trilling)  
 Little flowers under his face  
 With his warm tears are filling.  
 Says the King, "Here my heart lies dead  
 Where my fair love is buried,  
 Would I were lying here instead!"  
 (Hark to the thrush's trilling).

*Joyce Kilmer* [1886-

### HELIOTROPE

AMID the chapel's chequered gloom  
 She laughed with Dora and with Flora,  
 And chattered in the lecture-room,—  
 That saucy little sophomora!

Yet while, as in her other schools,  
She was a privileged transgressor,  
She never broke the simple rules  
Of one particular professor.

But when he spoke of varied lore,  
Paroxytones and modes potential,  
She listened with a face that wore  
A look half fond, half reverential.  
To her, that earnest voice was sweet,  
And, though her love had no confessor,  
Her girlish heart lay at the feet  
Of that particular professor.

And he had learned, among his books  
That held the lore of ages olden,  
To watch those ever-changing looks,  
The wistful eyes, the tresses golden,  
That stirred his pulse with passion's pain  
And thrilled his soul with soft desire,  
And bade fond youth return again,  
Crowned with its coronet of fire.

Her sunny smile, her winsome ways,  
Were more to him than all his knowledge,  
And she preferred his words of praise  
To all the honors of the college.  
Yet "What am foolish I to him?"  
She whispered to her heart's confessor.  
"She thinks me old and gray and grim,"  
In silence pondered the professor.

Yet once when Christmas bells were rung  
Above ten thousand solemn churches,  
And swelling anthems grandly sung  
Pealed through the dim cathedral arches,—  
Ere home returning, filled with hope,  
Softly she stole by gate and gable,  
And a sweet spray of heliotrope  
Left on his littered study-table.



Nor came she more from day to day  
Like sunshine through the shadows rifting:  
Above her grave, far, far away,  
The ever-silent snows were drifting;  
And those who mourned her winsome face  
Found in its stead a swift successor  
And loved another in her place—  
All, save the silent old professor.

But, in the tender twilight gray,  
Shut from the sight of carping critic,  
His lonely thoughts would often stray  
From Vedic verse and tongues Semitic,  
Bidding the ghost of vanished hope  
Mock with its past the sad possessor  
Of the dead spray of heliotrope  
That once she gave the old professor.  
*Harry Thurston Peck [1856-1914]*

“LYDIA IS GONE THIS MANY A YEAR”

LYDIA is gone this many a year,  
Yet when the lilacs stir,  
In the old gardens far or near,  
This house is full of her.

They climb the twisted chamber stair;  
Her picture haunts the room;  
On the carved shelf beneath it there,  
They heap the purple bloom.

A ghost so long has Lydia been,  
Her cloak upon the wall,  
Brodered, and gilt, and faded green,  
Seems not her cloak at all.

The book, the box on mantle laid,  
The shells in a pale row,  
Are those of some dim little maid,  
A thousand years ago.

And yet the house is full of her;  
 She goes and comes again;  
 And longings thrill, and memories stir,  
 Like lilacs in the rain.

Out in their yards the neighbors walk,  
 Among the blossoms tall;  
 Of Anne, of Phyllis do they talk,  
 Of Lydia not at all.

*Lizette Woodworth Reese* [1856-

### AFTER

Oh, the littles that remain!  
 Scent of mint out in the lane;  
 Flare of window, sound of bees;—  
 These, but these.

Three times sitting down to bread;  
 One time climbing up to bed;  
 Table-setting o'er and o'er;  
 Drying herbs for winter's store;  
 This thing; that thing;—nothing more.

But just now out in the lane,  
 Oh, the scent of mint was plain!

*Lizette Woodworth Reese* [1856-

### MEMORIES

Of my ould loves, of their ould ways,  
 I sit an' think, these bitther days.

(I've kissed—'gainst rason an' 'gainst rhyme—  
 More mouths than one in my mad time!)

Of their soft ways an' words I dream,  
 But far off now, in faith, they seem.

Wid betther lives, wid betther men,  
 They've all long taken up again!

For me an' mine they're past an' done—  
Aye, all but one—yes, all but one!

Since I kissed *her* 'neath Tullagh Hill  
That one gerrl stays close wid me still.

Och! up to mine her face still lifts,  
An' round us still the white May drifts;

An' her soft arm, in some ould way,  
Is here beside me, night an' day;

But, faith, 'twas her they buried deep,  
Wid all that love she couldn't keep,

Aye, deep an' cold, in Killinkere,  
This many a year—this many a year!

*Arthur Stringer* [1874—

#### TO DIANE

THE ruddy poppies bend and bow,  
Diane! do you remember?  
The sun you knew shines proudly now,  
The lake still lists the breezes vow,  
Your towers are fairer for their stains,  
Each stone you smiled upon remains.  
Sing low—where is Diane?  
Diane! do you remember?

I come to find you through the years,  
Diane! do you remember?  
For none may rule my love's soft fears.  
The ladies now are not your peers,  
I seek you through your tarnished halls,  
Pale sorrow on my spirit falls,  
High, low—where is Diane?  
Diane! do you remember?

I crush the poppies where I tread,  
Diane! do you remember?  
Your flower of life, so bright, so red—  
She does not hear—Diane is dead.

I pace the sunny bowers alone  
Where naught of her remains but stone.  
Sing low—where is Diane?  
Diane does not remember.

*Helen Hay Whitney* [18 -

### ASLEEP

He knelt beside her pillow in the dead watch of the night,  
And he heard her gentle breathing, but her face was still and  
white,  
And on her poor, wan cheek a tear told how the heart can  
weep,  
And he said, "My love was weary—God bless her! she's  
asleep."

He knelt beside her grave-stone in the shuddering autumn  
night,  
And he heard the dry grass rustle, and his face was thin and  
white,  
And through his heart the tremor ran of grief that cannot  
weep,  
And he said, "My love was weary—God bless her! she's  
asleep."

*William Winter* [1836-

### HER DWELLING-PLACE

AMID the fairest things that grow  
My lady hath her dwelling-place;  
Where runnels flow, and frail buds blow  
As shy and pallid as her face.

The wild, bright creatures of the wood  
About her fearless flit and spring;  
To light her dusky solitude  
Comes April's earliest offering.

The calm Night from her urn of rest  
Pours downward an unbroken stream;  
All day upon her mother's breast  
My lady lieth in a dream.

Love could not chill her low, soft bed  
With any sad memorial stone;  
He put a red rose at her head—  
A flame as fragrant as his own.

*Ada Foster Murray* [18 -

### THE WIFE FROM FAIRYLAND

HER talk was all of woodland things,  
Of little lives that pass  
Away in one green afternoon,  
Deep in the haunted grass;

For she had come from fairyland,  
The morning of a day  
When the world that still was April  
Was turning into May.

Green leaves and silence and two eyes—  
'Twas so she seemed to me,  
A silver shadow of the woods,  
Whisper and mystery.

I looked into her woodland eyes,  
And all my heart was hers,  
And then I led her by the hand  
Home up my marble stairs;

And all my granite and my gold  
Was hers for her green eyes,  
And all my sinful heart was hers  
From sunset to sunrise;

I gave her all delight and ease  
That God had given to me,  
I listened to fulfil her dreams,  
Rapt with expectancy.

But all I gave, and all I did,  
Brought but a weary smile  
Of gratitude upon her face;  
As though a little while,

She loitered in magnificence  
Of marble and of gold,  
And waited to be home again  
When the dull tale was told.

Sometimes, in the chill galleries,  
Unseen, she deemed, unheard,  
I found her dancing like a leaf  
And singing like a bird.

So lone a thing I never saw  
In lonely earth or sky,  
So merry and so sad a thing,  
One sad, one laughing, eye.

There came a day when on her heart  
A wildwood blossom lay,  
And the world that still was April  
Was turning into May.

In the green eyes I saw a smile  
That turned my heart to stone:  
My wife that came from fairyland  
No longer was alone.

For there had come a little hand  
To show the green way home,  
Home through the leaves, home through the dew,  
Home through the greenwood—home.

*Richard Le Gallienne* [1866—

#### IN THE FALL O' YEAR

I WENT back an old-time lane  
In the fall o' year,  
There was wind and bitter rain  
And the leaves were sere.

Once the birds were lilting high  
In a far-off May—  
I remember, you and I  
Were as glad as they.

But the branches now are bare  
And the lad you knew,  
Long ago was buried there—  
Long ago, with you!

*Thomas S. Jones, Jr. [1882—*

### THE ROSARY

THE hours I spent with thee, dear heart,  
Are as a string of pearls to me;  
I count them over, every one apart,  
My rosary.

Each hour a pearl, each pearl a prayer,  
To still a heart in absence wrung;  
I tell each bead unto the end and there  
A cross is hung.

Oh memories that bless—and burn!  
Oh barren gain—and bitter loss!  
I kiss each bead, and strive at last to learn  
To kiss the cross,  
Sweetheart,  
To kiss the cross.

*Robert Cameron Rogers [1862—1912]*

## LOVE'S FULFILMENT

### "MY TRUE-LOVE HATH MY HEART"

From the "Arcadia"

My true-love hath my heart, and I have his,  
By just exchange one for the other given:  
I hold his dear, and mine he cannot miss;  
There never was a better bargain driven:  
His heart in me keeps him and me in one,  
My heart in him his thoughts and senses guides:  
He loves my heart, for once it was his own,  
I cherish his, because in me it bides.

His heart his wound receivèd from my sight;  
My heart was wounded from his wounded heart;  
For as from me, on him his hurt did light,  
So still me thought in me his heart did smart:  
Both equal hurt, in this change sought our bliss,  
My true love hath my heart, and I have his.  
*Philip Sidney [1554-1586]*

### SONG

O SWEET delight, O more than human bliss,  
With her to live that ever loving is!  
To hear her speak whose words are so well placed  
That she by them, as they in her are graced:  
Those looks to view that feast the viewer's eye,  
How blest is he that may so live and die!

Such love as this the Golden Times did know,  
When all did reap, yet none took care to sow;  
Such love as this an endless summer makes,  
And all distaste from frail affection takes.  
So loved, so blest, in my beloved am I:  
Which till their eyes ache, let iron men envy!

*Thomas Campion [ ? -1619]*



## THE GOOD-MORROW

I WONDER, by my troth, what thou and I  
 Did, till we loved? were we not weaned till then?  
 But sucked on country pleasures, childishy?  
 Or snored we in the Seven Sleepers' den?  
 'Twas so; but this, all pleasures fancies be;  
 If ever any beauty I did see,  
 Which I desired, and got, 'twas but a dream of thee.

And now good-morrow to our waking souls,  
 Which watch not one another out of fear;  
 For love all love of other sights controls,  
 And makes one little room an everywhere.  
 Let sea-discoverers to new worlds have gone;  
 Let maps to other, worlds on worlds have shown,  
 Let us possess one world; each hath one, and is one.

My face in thine eye, thine in mine appears,  
 And true plain hearts do in the faces rest;  
 Where can we find two fitter hemispheres  
 Without sharp north, without declining west?  
 Whatever dies, was not mixed equally;  
 If our two loves be one, or thou and I  
 Love just alike in all, none of these loves can die.

*John Donne* [1573-1631]

## "THERE'S GOWD IN THE BREAST"

THERE's gowd in the breast of the primrose pale,  
 An' siller in every blossom;  
 There's riches galore in the breeze of the vale,  
 And health in the wild wood's bosom.  
 Then come, my love, at the hour of joy,  
 When warbling birds sing o'er us;  
 Sweet nature for us has no alloy,  
 And the world is all before us.

The courtier joys in bustle and power,  
 The soldier in war-steeds bounding,  
 The miser in hoards of treasured ore,  
 The proud in their pomp surrounding:

But we hae yon heaven sae bonnie and blue,  
 And laverocks skimming o'er us;  
 The breezes of health, and the valleys of dew—  
 Oh, the world is all before us!

*James Hogg [1770-1835]*

### THE BEGGAR MAID

HER arms across her breast she laid;  
 She was more fair than words can say:  
 Bare-footed came the beggar maid  
 Before the king Cophetua.  
 In robe and crown the king stepped down,  
 To meet and greet her on her way;  
 "It is no wonder," said the lords,  
 "She is more beautiful than day."

As shines the moon in clouded skies,  
 She in her poor attire was seen:  
 One praised her ankles, one her eyes,  
 One her dark hair and lovesome mien.  
 So sweet a face, such angel grace,  
 In all that land had never been:  
 Cophetua sware a royal oath:

"This beggar maid shall be my queen!"

*Alfred Tennyson [1809-1892]*

### REFLECTIONS

#### LOOKING OVER A GATE AT A POOL IN A FIELD

##### I

WHAT change has made the pastures sweet,  
 And reached the daisies at my feet,  
 And cloud that wears a golden hem?  
 This lovely world, the hills, the sward,—  
 They all look fresh, as if our Lord  
 But yesterday had finished them.

And here's the field with light aglow:  
 How fresh its boundary lime-trees show,

And how its wet leaves trembling shine!  
Between their trunks come through to me  
The morning sparkles of the sea,  
Below the level browsing line.

I see the pool, more clear by half  
Than pools where other waters laugh  
Up at the breasts of coot and rail.  
There, as she passed it on her way,  
I saw reflected yesterday  
A maiden with a milking-pail.

There, neither slowly nor in haste,—  
One hand upon her slender waist,  
The other lifted to her pail,—  
She, rosy in the morning light,  
Among the water-daisies white,  
Like some fair sloop appeared to sail.

Against her ankles as she trod  
The lucky buttercups did nod:  
I leaned upon the gate to see.  
The sweet thing looked, but did not speak;  
A dimple came in either cheek,  
And all my heart was gone from me.

Then, as I lingered on the gate,  
And she came up like coming fate,  
I saw my picture in her eyes,—  
Clear dancing eyes, more black than sloes,  
Cheeks like the mountain pink, that grows  
Among white-headed majesties!

I said, "A tale was made of old  
That I would fain to thee unfold.  
Ah! let me,—let me tell the tale."  
But high she held her comely head:  
"I cannot heed it now," she said,  
"For carrying of the milking-pail."

She laughed. What good to make ado?  
I held the gate, and she came through,  
And took her homeward path anon.  
From the clear pool her face had fled;  
It rested on my heart instead,  
Reflected when the maid was gone.

With happy youth, and work content,  
So sweet and stately, on she went,  
Right careless of the untold tale.  
Each step she took I loved her more,  
And followed to her dairy door  
The maiden with the milking-pail.

## II

For hearts where wakened love doth lurk,  
How fine, how blest a thing is work!  
For work does good when reasons fail,—  
Good; yet the ax at every stroke  
The echo of a name awoke,—  
Her name is Mary Martindale.

I'm glad that echo was not heard  
Aright by other men. A bird  
Knows doubtless what his own notes tell;  
And I know not,—but I can say  
I felt as shamefaced all that day  
As if folks heard her name right well.

And when the west began to glow  
I went—I could not choose but go—  
To that same dairy on the hill;  
And while sweet Mary moved about  
Within, I came to her without,  
And leaned upon the window-sill.

The garden border where I stood  
Was sweet with pinks and southernwood.  
I spoke,—her answer seemed to fail.

I smelt the pinks,—I could not see.  
 The dusk came down and sheltered me,  
 And in the dusk she heard my tale.

And what is left that I should tell?  
 I begged a kiss,—I pleaded well:  
 The rosebud lips did long decline;  
 But yet, I think—I think 'tis true—  
 That, leaned at last into the dew,  
 One little instant they were mine!

O life! how dear thou hast become!  
 She laughed at dawn, and I was dumb!  
 But evening counsels best prevail.  
 Fair shine the blue that o'er her spreads,  
 Green be the pastures where she treads,  
 The maiden with the milking-pail!

*Jean Ingelow [1820-1897]*

### "ONE MORNING, OH! SO EARLY"

ONE morning, oh! so early, my beloved, my beloved,  
 All the birds were singing blithely, as if never they would  
 cease;

'Twas a thrush sang in my garden, "Hear the story, hear the  
 story!"

And the lark sang, "Give us glory!"

And the dove said, "Give us peace!"

Then I hearkened, oh! so early, my beloved, my beloved,  
 To that murmur from the woodland of the dove, my dear,  
 the dove;

When the nightingale came after, "Give us fame to sweeten  
 duty!"

When the wren sang, "Give us beauty!"

She made answer, "Give us love!"

Sweet is spring, and sweet the morning, my beloved, my  
 beloved;

Now for us doth spring, doth morning, wait upon the year's  
 increase,

And my prayer goes up, "Oh, give us, crowned in youth with  
marriage glory,

Give for all our life's dear story,

Give us love, and give us peace!"

*Jean Ingelow* [1820-1897]

### A BIRTHDAY

My heart is like a singing bird

Whose nest is in a watered shoot;

My heart is like an apple-tree

Whose boughs are bent with thick-set fruit;

My heart is like a rainbow shell

That paddles in a halcyon sea;

My heart is gladder than all these,

Because my love is come to me.

Raise me a dais of silk and down;

Hang it with vair and purple dyes;

Carve it in doves and pomegranates,

And peacocks with a hundred eyes;

Work it in gold and silver grapes,

In leaves and silver fleurs-de-lys;

Because the birthday of my life

Is come, my love is come to me.

*Christina Georgina Rossetti* [1830-1894]

### MAY MARGARET

If you be that May Margaret

That lived on Kendal Green,

Then where's that sunny hair of yours

That crowned you like a queen?

That sunny hair is dim, lad,

They said was like a crown—

The red gold turned to gray, lad,

The night a ship went down.

If you be yet May Margaret,

May Margaret now as then,

Then where's that bonny smile of yours

That broke the hearts of men?

The bonny smile is wan, lad,  
 That once was glad as day—  
 And oh! 'tis weary smiling  
 To keep the tears away.

If you be that May Margaret,  
 As yet you swear to me,  
 Then where's that proud, cold heart of yours  
 That sent your love to sea?  
 Ah, me! that heart is broken,  
 The proud, cold heart has bled  
 For one light word outspoken,  
 For all the love unsaid.

Then Margaret, my Margaret,  
 If all you say be true,  
 Your hair is yet the sunniest gold,  
 Your eyes the sweetest blue.  
 And dearer yet and fairer yet  
 For all the coming years—  
 The fairer for the waiting,  
 The dearer for the tears!

*Théophile Marzials* [1850-

### RONDEL

KISSING her hair, I sat against her feet,  
 Wove and unwove it, wound and found it sweet;  
 Made fast therewith her hands, drew down her eyes,  
 Deep as deep flowers and dreamy like dim skies;  
 With her own tresses bound and found her fair,  
 Kissing her hair.

Sleep were no sweeter than her face to me,  
 Sleep of cold sea-bloom under the cold sea;  
 What pain could get between my face and hers?  
 What new sweet thing would love not relish worse?  
 Unless, perhaps, white death had kissed me there,  
 Kissing her hair.

*Algernon Charles Swinburne* [1837-1909]

## "I LOVE MY LOVE"

WHAT is the meaning of the song  
That rings so clear and loud,  
Thou nightingale amid the copse,  
Thou lark above the cloud?  
What says thy song, thou joyous thrush,  
Up in the walnut-tree?  
"I love my Love, because I know  
My Love loves me."

What is the meaning of thy thought,  
O maiden fair and young?  
There is such pleasure in thine eyes,  
Such music on thy tongue;  
There is such glory on thy face—  
What can the meaning be?  
"I love my Love, because I know  
My Love loves me."

O happy words! at Beauty's feet  
We sing them ere our prime;  
And when the early summers pass,  
And Care comes on with Time,  
Still be it ours, in Care's despite,  
To join the chorus free—  
"I love my Love, because I know,  
My Love loves me."

*Charles Mackay* [1814-1889]

## THE BROOKSIDE

I WANDERED by the brookside,  
I wandered by the mill;  
I could not hear the brook flow,—  
The noisy wheel was still;  
There was no burr of grasshopper,  
No chirp of any bird,  
But the beating of my own heart  
Was all the sound I heard.



I sat beneath the elm-tree;  
 I watched the long, long shade,  
 And, as it grew still longer,  
 I did not feel afraid;  
 For I listened for a footfall,  
 I listened for a word,—  
 But the beating of my own heart  
 Was all the sound I heard.

He came not,—no, he came not,—  
 The night came on alone,—  
 The little stars sat, one by one,  
 Each on his golden throne;  
 The evening wind passed by my cheek,  
 The leaves above were stirred,—  
 But the beating of my own heart  
 Was all the sound I heard.

Fast silent tears were flowing,  
 When something stood behind;  
 A hand was on my shoulder,—  
 I knew its touch was kind:  
 It drew me nearer,—nearer,—  
 We did not speak one word,  
 For the beating of our own hearts  
 Was all the sound we heard.

*Richard Monckton Milnes [1809-1885]*

### THE WORLD IS MINE

For me the jasmine buds unfold  
 And silver daisies star the lea,  
 The crocus hoards the sunset gold,  
 And the wild rose breathes for me.  
 I feel the sap through the bough returning,  
 I share the skylark's transport fine,  
 I know the fountain's wayward yearning;  
 I love, and the world is mine!

I love, and thoughts that sometime grieved,  
Still well remembered, grieve not me;  
From all that darkened and deceived  
Upsoars my spirit free.

For soft the hours repeat one story,  
Sings the sea one strain divine,  
My clouds arise all flushed with glory;  
I love, and the world is mine!

*Florence Earle Coates [1850-*

# WHAT MY LOVER SAID

By the merest chance, in the twilight gloom,  
In the orchard path he met me;  
In the tall, wet grass, with its faint perfume,  
And I tried to pass, but he made no room,  
Oh, I tried, but he would not let me.  
So I stood and blushed till the grass grew red,  
With my face bent down above it,  
While he took my hand as he whispering said—  
(How the clover lifted each pink, sweet head,  
To listen to all that my lover said;  
Oh, the clover in bloom, I love it!)

In the high, wet grass went the path to hide,  
And the low, wet leaves hung over;  
But I could not pass upon either side,  
For I found myself, when I vainly tried,  
In the arms of my steadfast lover.  
And he held me there and he raised my head,  
While he closed the path before me,  
And he looked down into my eyes and said—  
(How the leaves bent down from the boughs o'erhead  
To listen to all that my lover said,  
Oh, the leaves hanging lowly o'er me!)

Had he moved aside but a little way,  
I could surely then have passed him;  
And he knew I never could wish to stay,  
And would not have heard what he had to say,

Could I only aside have cast him.  
 It was almost dark, and the moments sped,  
 And the searching night wind found us,  
 But he drew me nearer and softly said—  
 (How the pure, sweet wind grew still, instead,  
 To listen to all that my lover said;  
 Oh, the whispering wind around us!)

I am sure he knew when he held me fast,  
 That I must be all unwilling;  
 For I tried to go, and I would have passed,  
 As the night was come with its dew, at last,  
 And the sky with its stars was filling.  
 But he clasped me close when I would have fled,  
 And he made me hear his story,  
 And his soul came out from his lips and said—  
 (How the stars crept out where the white moon led,  
 To listen to all that my lover said;  
 Oh, the moon and the stars in glory!)

I know that the grass and the leaves will not tell,  
 And I'm sure that the wind, precious rover,  
 Will carry my secret so safely and well  
 That no being shall ever discover  
 One word of the many that rapidly fell  
 From the soul-speaking lips of my lover;  
 And the moon and the stars that looked over  
 Shall never reveal what a fairy-like spell  
 They wove round about us that night in the dell,  
 In the path through the dew-laden clover,  
 Nor echo the whispers that made my heart swell  
 As they fell from the lips of my lover.

*Homer Greene* [1853-

### MAY-MUSIC

OH! lose the winter from thine heart, the darkness from thine  
 eyes,  
 And from the low hearth-chair of dreams, my Love-o'-  
 May, arise;

And let the maidens robe thee like a white white-lilac tree,  
Oh! hear the call of Spring, fair Soul,—and wilt thou  
come with me?

Even so, and even so!  
Whither thou goest, I will go.  
I will follow thee.

Then wilt thou see the orange trees star-flowering over Spain,  
Or arched and mounded Kaiser-towns that molder mid  
Almain,  
Or through the cypress-gardens go of magic Italy?  
Oh! East or West or South or North, say, wilt thou come  
with me?

Even so, or even so!  
Whither thou goest, I will go.  
I will follow thee.

But wilt thou farther come with me through hawthorn red  
and white  
Until we find the wall that hides the Land of Heart's Delight?  
The gates all carved with olden things are strange and  
dread to see:  
But I will lift thee through, fair Soul. Arise and come with  
me!

Even so, Love, even so!  
Whither thou goest, I will go!  
Lo, I follow thee.

*Rachel Annand Taylor* [18 -

## SONG

FLAME at the core of the world,  
And flame in the red rose-tree;  
The one is the fire of the ancient spheres,  
The other is Junes to be;  
And, oh, there's a flame that is both their flames  
Here at the heart of me!

As strong as the fires of stars,  
As the prophet rose-tree true,  
The fire of my life is tender and wild,  
Its beauty is old and new;  
For out of the infinite past it came  
With the love in the eyes of you!

*Arthur Upson [1877-1908]*

### A MEMORY

THE Night walked down the sky  
With the moon in her hand;  
By the light of that yellow lantern  
I saw you stand.

The hair that swept your shoulders  
Was yellow, too,  
Your feet as they touched the grasses  
Shamed the dew.

The Night wore all her jewels,  
And you wore none,  
But your gown had the odor of lilies  
Drenched with sun.

And never was Eve of the Garden  
Or Mary the Maid  
More pure than you as you stood there  
Bold, yet afraid.

And the sleeping birds woke, trembling,  
And the folded flowers were aware,  
And my senses were faint with the fragrant  
Gold of your hair.

And our lips found ways of speaking  
What words cannot say,  
Till a hundred nests gave music,  
And the East was gray.

*Frederic Lawrence Knowles [1869-1905]*

## LOVE TRIUMPHANT

HELEN's lips are drifting dust;  
Ilion is consumed with rust;  
All the galleons of Greece  
Drink the ocean's dreamless peace;  
Lost was Solomon's purple show  
Restless centuries ago;  
Stately empires wax and wane—  
Babylon, Barbary, and Spain;—  
Only one thing, undefaced,  
Lasts, though all the worlds lie waste  
And the heavens are overturned.  
—Dear, how long ago we learned!

There's a sight that blinds the sun,  
Sound that lives when sounds are done,  
Music that rebukes the birds,  
Language lovelier than words,  
Hue and scent that shame the rose,  
Wine no earthly vineyard knows,  
Silence stiller than the shore  
Swept by Charon's stealthy oar,  
Ocean more divinely free  
Than Pacific's boundless sea,—  
Ye who love have learned it true.  
—Dear, how long ago we knew!

*Frederic Lawrence Knowles* [1869-1905]

## LINES

LOVE within the lover's breast  
Burns like Hesper in the West,  
O'er the ashes of the sun,  
Till the day and night are done;  
Then, when dawn drives up his car—  
Lo! it is the morning star.

Love! thy love pours down on mine,  
As the sunlight on the vine,

As the snow rill on the vale,  
As the salt breeze on the sail;  
As the song unto the bird  
On my lips thy name is heard.

As a dewdrop on the rose  
In thy heart my passion glows;  
As a skylark to the sky,  
Up into thy breast I fly;  
As a sea-shell of the sea  
Ever shall I sing of thee.

*George Meredith* [1828-1909]

### LOVE AMONG THE RUINS

WHERE the quiet-colored end of evening smiles  
Miles and miles  
On the solitary pastures where our sheep  
Half-asleep  
Tinkle homeward through the twilight, stray or stop  
As they crop—  
Was the site once of a city great and gay,  
(So they say)  
Of our country's very capital, its prince  
Ages since  
Held his court in, gathered councils, wielding far  
Peace or war.

Now,—the country does not even boast a tree,  
As you see,  
To distinguish slopes of verdure, certain rills  
From the hills  
Intersect and give a name to (else they run  
Into one),  
Where the domed and daring palace shot its spires  
Up like fires  
O'er the hundred-gated circuit of a wall  
Bounding all,  
Made of marble, men might march on nor be pressed,  
Twelve abreast.

And such plenty and perfection, see, of grass  
    Never was!  
Such a carpet as, this summer-time, o'erspreads  
    And embeds  
Every vestige of the city, guessed alone,  
    Stock or stone—  
Where a multitude of men breathed joy and woe  
    Long ago;  
Lust of glory pricked their hearts up, dread of shame  
    Struck them tame;  
And that glory and that shame alike, the gold  
    Bought and sold.  
  
Now,—the single little turret that remains  
    On the plains,  
By the caper overrooted, by the gourd  
    Overscored,  
While the patching houseleek's head of blossom winks  
    Through the chinks—  
Marks the basement whence a tower in ancient time  
    Sprang sublime,  
And a burning ring, all round, the chariots traced  
    As they raced,  
And the monarch and his minions and his dames  
    Viewed the games.  
  
And I know, while thus the quiet-colored eve  
    Smiles to leave  
To their folding, all our many-tinkling fleece  
    In such peace,  
And the slopes and rills in undistinguished gray  
    Melt away—  
That a girl with eager eyes and yellow hair  
    Waits me there  
In the turret whence the charioteers caught soul  
    For the goal,  
When the king looked, where she looks now, breathless, dumb,  
    Till I come.  
  
But he looked upon the city, every side,  
    Far and wide,



All the mountains topped with temples, all the glades'  
     Colonnades,  
 All the causeys, bridges, aqueducts,—and then,  
     All the men!  
 When I do come, she will speak not, she will stand,  
     Either hand  
 On my shoulder, give her eyes the first embrace  
     Of my face,  
 Ere we rush, ere we extinguish sight and speech  
     Each on each.

In one year they sent a million fighters forth  
     South and North,  
 And they built their gods a brazen pillar high  
     As the sky,  
 Yet reserved a thousand chariots in full force—  
     Gold, of course.  
 Oh heart! oh blood that freezes, blood that burns!  
     Earth's returns  
 For whole centuries of folly, noise and sin!  
     Shut them in,  
 With their triumphs and their glories and the rest!  
     Love is best!

*Robert Browning* [1812-1889]

### EARL MERTOUN'S SONG

From "The Blot in the 'Scutcheon'"

THERE'S a woman like a dewdrop, she's so purer than the  
     purest;  
 And her noble heart's the noblest, yes, and her sure faith's  
     the surest:  
 And her eyes are dark and humid, like the depth on depth  
     of luster  
 Hid i' the harebell, while her tresses, sunnier than the wild-  
     grape cluster,  
 Gush in golden-tinted plenty down her neck's rose-misted  
     marble:  
 Then her voice's music . . . call it the well's bubbling, the  
     bird's warble!

And this woman says, "My days were sunless and my nights  
were moonless,  
Parched the pleasant April herbage, and the lark's heart's  
outbreak tuneless,  
If you loved me not!" And I who (ah, for words of flame!)  
adore her,  
Who am mad to lay my spirit prostrate palpably before  
her—  
I may enter at her portal soon, as now her lattice takes  
me,  
And by noontide as by midnight make her mine, as hers she  
makes me!

*Robert Browning* [1812-1889]

### MEETING AT NIGHT

THE gray sea and the long black land;  
And the yellow half-moon large and low;  
And the startled little waves that leap  
In fiery ringlets from their sleep,  
As I gain the cove with pushing prow,  
And quench its speed in the slushy sand.

Then a mile of warm sea-scented beach;  
Three fields to cross till a farm appears;  
A tap at the pane, the quick sharp scratch  
And blue spirt of a lighted match,  
And a voice less loud, through its joys and fears,  
Than the two hearts beating each to each!

*Robert Browning* [1812-1889]

### PARTING AT MORNING

ROUND the cape of a sudden came the sea,  
And the sun looked over the mountain's rim:  
And straight was a path of gold for him,  
And the need of a world of men for me.

*Robert Browning* [1812-1889]

## THE TURN OF THE ROAD

SOFT, gray buds on the willow,  
 Warm, moist winds from the bay,  
 Sea-gulls out on the sandy beach,  
 And a road my eager feet would reach,  
 That leads to the Far-away.

Dust on the wayside flower,  
 The meadow-lark's luring tone  
 Is silent now, from the grasses tipped  
 With dew at the dawn, the pearls have slipped—  
 Far have I fared alone.

And then, by the alder thicket  
 The turn of the road—and *you!*  
 Though the earth lie white in the noonday heat,  
 Or the swift storm follow our hurrying feet  
 What do we care—we two!

*Alice Rollit Coe* [18 -

## "MY DELIGHT AND THY DELIGHT"

My delight and thy delight  
 Walking, like two angels white,  
 In the gardens of the night:

My desire and thy desire  
 Twining to a tongue of fire,  
 Leaping live, and laughing higher;

Through the everlasting strife  
 In the mystery of life.

Love, from whom the world begun,  
 Hath the secret of the sun.

Love can tell, and love alone,  
 Whence the million stars were strown,  
 Why each atom knows its own,  
 How, in spite of woe and death,  
 Gay is life, and sweet is breath:

This he taught us, this we knew,  
 Happy in his science true,  
 Hand in hand as we stood  
 'Neath the shadows of the wood,  
 Heart to heart as we lay  
 In the dawning of the day.

*Robert Bridges* [1844-

### "O, SAW YE THE LASS"

O, saw ye the lass wi' the bonny blue een?  
 Her smile is the sweetest that ever was seen;  
 Her cheek like the rose is, but fresher, I ween;  
 She's the loveliest lassie that trips on the green.  
 The home of my love is below in the valley,  
 Where wild-flowers welcome the wandering bee;  
 But the sweetest of flowers in that spot that is seen  
 Is the maid that I love wi' the bonny blue een.

When night overshadows her cot in the glen,  
 She'll steal out to meet her loved Donald again;  
 And when the moon shines on the valley so green,  
 I'll welcome the lass wi' the bonny blue een.  
 As the dove that has wandered away from his nest  
 Returns to the mate his fond heart loves the best,  
 I'll fly from the world's false and vanishing scene,  
 To my dear one, the lass wi' the bonny blue een.

*Richard Ryan* [1796-1849]

### LOVE AT SEA

IMITATED FROM THÉOPHILE GAUTIER

WE are in love's land to-day;  
 Where shall we go?  
 Love, shall we start or stay,  
 Or sail or row?  
 There's many a wind and way,  
 And never a May but May;  
 We are in love's hand to-day;  
 Where shall we go?

Our land-wind is the breath  
 Of sorrows kissed to death  
     And joys that were;  
 Our ballast is a rose;  
 Our way lies where God knows  
     And love knows where.  
     We are in love's hand to-day—

Our seamen are fledged Loves,  
 Our masts are bills of doves,  
     Our decks fine gold;  
 Our ropes are dead maids' hair,  
 Our stores are love-shafts fair  
     And manifold.  
     We are in love's land to-day—

Where shall we land you, sweet?  
 On fields of strange men's feet,  
     Or fields near home?  
 Or where the fire-flowers blow,  
 Or where the flowers of snow  
     Or flowers of foam?  
     We are in love's hand to-day—

Land me, she says, where love  
 Shows but one shaft, one dove,  
     One heart, one hand,—  
 A shore like that, my dear,  
 Lies where no man will steer,  
     No maiden land.

*Algernon Charles Swinburne [1837-1909]*

### MARY BEATON'S SONG

From "Chastelard"

BETWEEN the sunset and the sea  
 My love laid hands and lips on me;  
 Of sweet came sour, of day came night,  
 Of long desire came brief delight:  
 Ah love, and what thing came of thee  
 Between the sea-downs and the sea?

Between the sea-mark and the sea  
Joy grew to grief, grief grew to me;  
Love turned to tears, and tears to fire,  
And dead delight to new desire;  
Love's talk, love's touch there seemed to be  
Between the sea-sand and the sea.

Between the sundown and the sea  
Love watched one hour of love with me;  
Then down the all-golden water-ways  
His feet flew after yesterday's;  
I saw them come and saw them flee  
Between the sea-foam and the sea.

Between the sea-strand and the sea  
Love fell on sleep, sleep fell on me;  
The first star saw twain turn to one  
Between the moonrise and the sun;  
The next, that saw not love, saw me  
Between the sea-banks and the sea.

*Algernon Charles Swinburne* [1837-1909]

### PLIGHTED

MINE to the core of the heart, my beauty!  
Mine, all mine, and for love, not duty:  
Love given willingly, full and free,  
Love for love's sake,—as mine to thee.

Duty's a slave that keeps the keys,  
But Love, the master, goes in and out  
Of his goodly chambers with song and shout,  
Just as he please,—just as he please.

Mine, from the dear head's crown, brown-golden,  
To the silken foot that's scarce beholden;  
Give to a few friends hand or smile,  
Like a generous lady, now and awhile,

But the sanctuary heart, that none dare win,  
Keep holiest of holiest evermore;  
The crowd in the aisles may watch the door,  
The high-priest only enters in.

Mine, my own, without doubts or terrors,  
 With all thy goodnesses, all thy errors,  
 Unto me and to me alone revealed,  
 "A spring shut up, a fountain sealed."

Many may praise thee,—praise mine as thine,  
 Many may love thee,—I'll love them too;  
 But thy heart of hearts, pure, faithful, and true,  
 Must be mine, mine wholly, and only mine.

Mine!—God, I thank Thee that Thou hast given  
 Something all mine on this side heaven:  
 Something as much myself to be  
 As this my soul which I lift to Thee:  
 Flesh of my flesh, bone of my bone,  
 Life of my life, whom Thou dost make  
 Two to the world for the world's work's sake,—  
 But each unto each, as in Thy sight, *one*.

*Dinah Maria Mulock Craik [1826-1887]*

### A WOMAN'S QUESTION

BEFORE I trust my fate to thee,  
 Or place my hand in thine,  
 Before I let thy future give  
 Color and form to mine,  
 Before I peril all for thee, question thy soul to-night for me.

I break all slighter bonds, nor feel  
 A shadow of regret:  
 Is there one link within the past  
 That holds thy spirit yet?  
 Or is thy faith as clear and free as that which I can pledge to  
 thee?

Does there within thy dimmest dreams  
 A possible future shine,  
 Wherein thy life could henceforth breathe,  
 Untouched, unshared by mine?  
 If so, at any pain or cost, O, tell me before all is lost.

Look deeper still. If thou canst feel,  
 Within thy inmost soul,  
 That thou hast kept a portion back,  
 While I have staked the whole,  
 Let no false pity spare the blow, but in true mercy tell me so.

Is there within thy heart a need  
 That mine cannot fulfil?  
 One chord that any other hand  
 Could better wake or still?  
 Speak now—lest at some future day my whole life wither and  
 decay.

Lives there within thy nature hid  
 The demon-spirit change,  
 Shedding a passing glory still  
 On all things new and strange?  
 It may not be thy fault alone,—but shield my heart against  
 thy own.

Couldst thou withdraw thy hand one day  
 And answer to my claim,  
 That Fate, and that to-day's mistake—  
 Not thou—had been to blame?  
 Some soothe their conscience thus; but thou wilt surely  
 warn and save me now.

Nay, answer not,—I dare not hear,  
 The words would come too late;  
 Yet I would spare thee all remorse,  
 So, comfort thee, my Fate,—  
 Whatever on my heart may fall—remember, I would risk it  
 all!

*Adelaide Anne Procter* [1825-1864]

“ DINNA ASK ME ”

O, DINNA ask me gin I lo'e ye:  
 Troth, I daurna tell!  
 Dinna ask me gin I lo'e ye,—  
 Ask it o' yoursel'.



O, dinna look sae sair at me,  
 For weel ye ken me true;  
 O, gin ye look sae sair at me,  
 I daurna look at you.

When ye gang to yon braw, braw town,  
 And bonnier lassies see,  
 O, dinna, Jamie, look at them,  
 Lest ye should mind na me.

For I could never bide the lass  
 That ye'd lo'e mair than me;  
 And O, I'm sure my heart wad brak,  
 Gin ye'd prove fause to me!

*John Dunlop [1755-1820]*

#### A SONG

SING me a sweet, low song of night  
 Before the moon is risen,  
 A song that tells of the stars' delight  
 Escaped from day's bright prison,  
 A song that croons with the cricket's voice,  
 That sleeps with the shadowed trees,  
 A song that shall bid my heart rejoice  
 At its tender mysteries!

And then when the song is ended, love,  
 Bend down your head unto me,  
 Whisper the word that was born above  
 Ere the moon had swayed the sea;  
 Ere the oldest star began to shine,  
 Or the farthest sun to burn,—  
 The oldest of words, O heart of mine,  
 Yet newest, and sweet to learn.

*Hildegard Hawthorne [18 -*

#### THE REASON

OH, hark the pulses of the night,  
 The crickets hidden in the field,  
 That beat out music of delight  
 Till summoned dawn stands half revealed!

Oh, mark above the bearded corn  
And the green wheat and bending rye,  
Tuned to the earth and calling dawn,  
The stars vibrating in the sky!

And know, divided soul of me,  
Here in the meadow, sweet in speech,  
This perfect night could never be  
Were we not mated each to each.

*James Oppenheim* [1882-

"MY OWN CÁILIN DONN"

THE blush is on the flower, and the bloom is on the tree,  
And the bonnie, bonnie sweet birds are caroling their glee;  
And the dew upon the grass are made diamonds by the sun,  
All to deck a path of glory for my own Cáilin Donn!

Oh fair she is! Oh rare she is! Oh dearer still to me,  
More welcome than the green leaf to winter-stricken tree!  
More welcome than the blossom to the weary, dusty bee,  
Is the coming of my true love—my own Cáilin Donn!

O sycamore! O sycamore! wave, wave your banners green!  
Let all your pennons flutter, O beech! before my queen!  
Ye fleet and honeyed breezes, to kiss her hand ye run;  
But my heart has passed before ye to my own Cáilin Donn.

Ring out, ring out, O linden, your merry leafy bells!  
Unveil your brilliant torches, O chestnut! to the dells;  
Strew, strew the glade with splendor, for morn it cometh on!  
Oh, the morn of all delight to me—my own Cáilin Donn!

She is coming, where we parted, where she wanders every  
day;

There's a gay surprise before her who thinks me far away;  
Oh, like hearing bugles triumph when the fight of freedom's  
won,

Is the joy around your footsteps, my own Cáilin Donn!

*George Sigerson* [1839-

## SONG

From "Festus"

OH! the wee green neuk! the sly green neuk,  
 The wee sly neuk for me!  
 Whare the wheat is wavin' bright and brown,  
 And the wind is fresh and free.  
 Whare I weave wild weeds, and out o' reeds  
 Kerve whistles as I lay;  
 And a douce low voice is murmurin' by  
 Through the lee-lang simmer day.

And whare a' things luik as though they lo'ed  
 To languish in the sun;  
 And that, if they feed the fire they dree,  
 They wadna ae pang were gone.  
 Whare the lift aboon is still as death,  
 And bright as life can be;  
 While the douce low voice says, Na, na, na!  
 But ye mauna luik sae at me.

Whare the lang rank bent is saft and cule,  
 And freshenin' till the feet;  
 And the spot is sly, and the spinnie high,  
 Whare my love and I mak' seat:  
 And I tease her till she rins, and then  
 I catch her roun' the tree;  
 While the poppies shak' their heids and blush:  
 Let 'em blush till they drap, for me!

*Philip James Bailey* [1816-1902]

## "BY YON BURN SIDE"

WE'LL meet beside the dusky glen, on yon burn side,  
 Where the bushes form a cosie den, on yon burn side;  
 Though the broomy knowes be green,  
 And there we may be seen,  
 Yet we'll meet—we'll meet at e'en, down by yon burn side.

I'll lead thee to the birken bower, on yon burn side,  
Sae sweetly wove wi' woodbine flower, on yon burn side;  
    There the busy prying eye,  
    Ne'er disturbs the lover's joy,  
While in ither's arms they lie, down by yon burn side.

Awa', ye rude, unfeeling crew, frae yon burn side,  
Those fairy scenes are no for you, by yon burn side;  
    There fancy smooths her theme,  
    By the sweetly murmuring stream,  
And the rock-lodged echoes skim, down by yon burn side.

Now the plantin' taps are tinged wi' goud, on yon burn side,  
And gloamin' draws her foggy shroud o'er yon burn side;  
    Far frae the noisy scene,  
    I'll through the fields alane,  
There we'll meet, my ain dear Jean, down by yon burn  
    side.

*Robert Tannahill [1774-1810]*

### A PASTORAL

FLOWER of the medlar,  
    Crimson of the quince,  
I saw her at the blossom-time,  
    And loved her ever since!  
She swept the draughty pleasance,  
    The blooms had left the trees,  
The whilst the birds sang canticles,  
    In cherry symphonies.

Whiteness of the white rose,  
    Redness of the red,  
She went to cut the blush-rose buds  
    To tie at the altar-head;  
And some she laid in her bosom,  
    And some around her brows,  
And, as she passed, the lily-heads  
    All becked and made their bows.

Scarlet of the poppy,  
 Yellow of the corn,  
 The men were at the garnering,  
 A-shouting in the morn;  
 I chased her to a pippin-tree,—  
 The waking birds all whist,—  
 And oh! it was the sweetest kiss  
 That I have ever kissed.

Marjorie, mint, and violets  
 A-drying round us set,  
 'Twas all done in the faience-room  
 A-spicing marmaleet;  
 On one tile was a satyr,  
 On one a nymph at bay,  
 Methinks the birds will scarce be home  
 To wake our wedding-day!

*Théophile Marzials* [1850-

#### "WHEN DEATH TO EITHER SHALL COME"

WHEN Death to either shall come,—  
 I pray it be first to me,—  
 Be happy as ever at home,  
 If so, as I wish, it be.

Possess thy heart, my own;  
 And sing to thy child on thy knee,  
 Or read to thyself alone  
 The songs that I made for thee.

*Robert Bridges* [1844-

#### THE RECONCILIATION

From "The Princess"

As through the land at eve we went,  
 And plucked the ripened ears,  
 We fell out, my wife and I,  
 O, we fell out, I know not why,  
 And kissed again with tears.

And blessings on the falling out  
That all the more endears,  
When we fall out with those we love  
And kiss again with tears!

For when we came where lies the child  
We lost in other years,  
There above the little grave,  
O, there above the little grave,  
We kissed again with tears.

*Alfred Tennyson [1809-1892]*

## SONG

Wait but a little while—  
The bird will bring  
A heart in tune for melodies  
Unto the spring,  
Till he who's in the cedar there  
Is moved to trill a song so rare,  
And pipe her fair.

Wait but a little while—  
The bud will break;  
The inner rose will open and glow  
For summer's sake;  
Fond bees will lodge within her breast  
Till she herself is plucked and pressed  
Where I would rest.

Wait but a little while—  
The maid will grow  
Gracious with lips and hands to thee,  
With breast of snow.  
To-day Love's mute, but time hath sown  
A soul in her to match thine own,  
Though yet ungrown.

*Norman Gale [1862-*

## CONTENT

THOUGH singing but the shy and sweet  
 Untrod by multitudes of feet,  
 Songs bounded by the brook and wheat,  
     I have not failed in this,  
 The only lure my woodland note,  
 To win all England's whitest throat!  
 O bards in gold and fire who wrote,  
     Be yours all other bliss!

*Norman Gale* [1862—

## CHE SARA SARA

PREACH wisdom unto him who understands!  
 When there's such lovely longing in thine eyes,  
 And such a pulse in thy small clinging hands,  
     What is the good of being great or wise?  
 What is the good of beating up the dust  
 On the world's highway, vexed with drougthy heat?  
 Oh, I grow fatalist—what must be must,  
 Seeing that thou, beloved, art so sweet!

*Victor Plarr* [1863—

## "BID ADIEU TO GIRLISH DAYS"

BID adieu, adieu, adieu,  
 Bid adieu to girlish days,  
 Happy Love is come to woo  
     Thee and woo thy girlish ways—  
 The zone that doth become thee fair,  
 The snood upon thy yellow hair.

When thou hast heard his name upon  
 The bugles of the cherubim,  
 Begin thou softly to unzone  
     Thy girlish bosom unto him,  
 And softly to undo the snood  
 That is the sign of maidenhood.

*James Joyce* [18 -

## TO F. C.

FAST falls the snow, O lady mine,  
Sprinkling the lawn with crystals fine,  
But by the gods we won't repine  
While we're together,  
We'll chat and rhyme, and kiss and dine,  
Defying weather.

So stir the fire and pour the wine,  
And let those sea-green eyes divine  
Pour their love-madness into mine:  
I don't care whether  
'Tis snow or sun or rain or shine  
If we're together.

*Mortimer Collins [1827-1876]*

## SPRING PASSION

BLUE sky, green fields, and lazy yellow sun!  
Why should I hunger for the burning South,  
Where beauty needs no travail to be won,  
Now I may kiss her pure impassioned mouth?

Winds rippling with the rich delight of spring!  
Why should I yearn for myriad-colored skies,  
Lit by auroral suns, when I may sing  
The flame and rapture of her starry eyes?

Oh, song of birds, and flowers fair to see!  
Why should I thirst for far-off Eden-isles,  
When I may hear her discourse melody,  
And bask, a dreamer, in her dreamy smiles?

*Joel Elias Spingarn [1875-*

## ADVICE TO A LOVER

OH, if you love her,  
Show her the best of you;  
So will you move her  
To bear with the rest of you.



Coldness and jealousy  
 Cannot but seem to her  
 Signs that a tempest lurks  
 Where was sunbeam to her.  
 Patience and tenderness  
 Still will awake in her  
 Hopes of new sunshine,  
 Though the storm break for her;  
 Love, she will know, for her,  
 Like the blue firmament,  
 Under the tempest lies  
 Gentle and permanent.  
 Nor will she ever  
 Gentleness find the less  
 When the storm overblown  
 Leaveth clear kindliness.  
 Deal with her tenderly,  
 Skylike above her,  
 Smile on her waywardness,  
 Oh, if you love her!  
*S. Charles Jellicoe [18 -*

### "YES"

THEY stood above the world,  
 In a world apart;  
 And she dropped her happy eyes,  
 And stilled the throbbing pulses  
 Of her happy heart.  
 And the moonlight fell above her,  
 Her secret to discover;  
 And the moonbeams kissed her hair,  
 As though no human lover  
 Had laid his kisses there.

"Look up, brown eyes," he said,  
 "And answer mine;  
 Lift up those silken fringes  
 That hide a happy light  
 Almost divine."

The jealous moonlight drifted  
To the finger half-uplifted,  
Where shone the opal ring—  
Where the colors danced and shifted  
On the pretty, changeful thing.

Just the old, old story  
Of light and shade,  
Love like the opal tender,  
Like it may be to vary—  
May be to fade.  
Just the old tender story,  
Just a glimpse of morning glory  
In an earthly Paradise,  
With shadowy reflections  
In a pair of sweet brown eyes.

Brown eyes a man might well  
Be proud to win!  
Open to hold his image,  
Shut under silken lashes,  
Only to shut him in.  
O glad eyes, look together,  
For life's dark, stormy weather  
Grows to a fairer thing  
When young eyes look upon it  
Through a slender wedding ring.  
*Richard Doddridge Blackmore [1825-1900]*

## LOVE

ALL thoughts, all passions, all delights,  
Whatever stirs this mortal frame,  
All are but ministers of Love,  
And feed his sacred flame.

Oft in my waking dreams do I  
Live o'er again that happy hour,  
When midway on the mount I lay,  
Beside the ruined tower.

The moonshine, stealing o'er the scene,  
Had blended with the lights of eve;  
And she was there, my hope, my joy,  
My own dear Genevieve!

She leaned against the armèd man,  
The statue of the armèd Knight;  
She stood and listened to my lay,  
Amid the lingering light.

Few sorrows hath she of her own,  
My hope! my joy! my Genevieve!  
She loves me best whene'er I sing  
The songs that make her grieve.

I played a soft and doleful air;  
I sang an old and moving story—  
An old rude song, that suited well  
That ruin wild and hoary.

She listened with a flitting blush,  
With downcast eyes, and modest grace;  
For well she knew I could not choose  
But gaze upon her face.

I told her of the Knight that wore  
Upon his shield a burning brand;  
And that for ten long years he wooed  
The Lady of the Land.

I told her how he pined: and ah!  
The deep, the low, the pleading tone  
With which I sang another's love,  
Interpreted my own.

She listened with a flitting blush,  
With downcast eyes, and modest grace;  
And she forgave me, that I gazed  
Too fondly on her face!

But when I told the cruel scorn  
That crazed that bold and lovely Knight,  
And that he crossed the mountain-woods,  
Nor rested day nor night;

That sometimes from the savage den,  
And sometimes from the darksome shade,  
And sometimes starting up at once  
In green and sunny glade—

There came and looked him in the face  
An angel beautiful and bright;  
And that he knew it was a Fiend,  
This miserable Knight!

And that, unknowing what he did,  
He leaped amid a murderous band,  
And saved from outrage worse than death  
The Lady of the Land;—

And how she wept and clasped his knees;  
And how she tended him in vain—  
And ever strove to expiate  
The scorn that crazed his brain;—

And that she nursed him in a cave;  
And how his madness went away,  
When on the yellow forest-leaves  
A dying man he lay;—

His dying words—but when I reached  
That tenderest strain of all the ditty,  
My faltering voice and pausing harp  
Disturbed her soul with pity!

All impulses of soul and sense  
Had thrilled my guileless Genevieve;  
The music and the doleful tale,  
The rich and balmy eve;

And hopes, and fears that kindle hope,  
 An undistinguishable throng,  
 And gentle wishes long subdued,  
     Subdued and cherished long!

She wept with pity and delight,  
 She blushed with love and virgin-shame;  
 And like the murmur of a dream,  
     I heard her breathe my name.

Her bosom heaved—she stepped aside,  
 As conscious of my look she stepped—  
 Then suddenly, with timorous eye  
     She fled to me and wept.

She half enclosed me with her arms,  
 She pressed me with a meek embrace;  
 And bending back her head, looked up,  
     And gazed upon my face.

'Twas partly love, and partly fear,  
 And partly 'twas a bashful art,  
 That I might rather feel, than see,  
     The swelling of her heart.

I calmed her fears, and she was calm,  
 And told her love with virgin pride;  
 And so I won my Genevieve,  
     My bright and beauteous Bride.

*Samuel Taylor Coleridge [1772-1834]*

## NESTED

### ON THE SUSSEX DOWNS

"LURED," little one? Nay, you've but heard  
 Love o'er your wild downs roaming;  
 Not lured, my bird, my light, swift bird,  
     But homing—homing.

"Caught," does she feel? Nay, no net stirred  
To catch the heart fore-fated;  
Not caught, my bird, my bright, wild bird,  
But mated—mated.

And "caged," she fears? Nay, never that word  
Of where your brown head rested;  
Not caged, my bird, my shy, sweet bird,  
But nested—nested!

*Habberton Lulham* [18 -

### THE LETTERS

STILL on the tower stood the vane,  
A black yew gloomed the stagnant air;  
I peered athwart the chancel pane,  
And saw the altar cold and bare.  
A clog of lead was round my feet,  
A band of pain across my brow;  
"Cold altar, heaven and earth shall meet  
Before you hear my marriage vow."

I turned and hummed a bitter song  
That mocked the wholesome human heart,  
And then we met in wrath and wrong,  
We met, but only meant to part.  
Full cold my greeting was and dry;  
She faintly smiled, she hardly moved;  
I saw, with half-unconscious eye,  
She wore the colors I approved.

She took the little ivory chest,  
With half a sigh she turned the key,  
Then raised her head with lips compressed,  
And gave my letters back to me;  
And gave the trinkets and the rings,  
My gifts, when gifts of mine could please.  
As looks a father on the things  
Of his dead son, I looked on these.

She told me all her friends had said;  
 I raged against the public liar.  
 She talked as if her love were dead;  
 But in my words were seeds of fire.  
 "No more of love, your sex is known;  
 I never will be twice deceived.  
 Henceforth I trust the man alone;  
 The woman cannot be believed.

"Through slander, meanest spawn of hell,—  
 And woman's slander is the worst,—  
 And you, whom once I loved so well,  
 Through you my life will be accursed."  
 I spoke with heart and heat and force,  
 I shook her breast with vague alarms—  
 Like torrents from a mountain source  
 We rushed into each other's arms.

We parted; sweetly gleamed the stars,  
 And sweet the vapor-braided blue;  
 Low breezes fanned the belfry bars,  
 As homeward by the church I drew.  
 The very graves appeared to smile,  
 So fresh they rose in shadowed swells;  
 "Dark porch," I said, "and silent aisle,  
 There comes a sound of marriage bells."

*Alfred Tennyson* [1809-1892]

### PROTHALAMION

CALM was the day, and through the trembling air  
 Sweet-breathing Zephyrus did softly play  
 A gentle spirit, that lightly did delay  
 Hot Titan's beams, which then did glisten fair;  
 When I (whom sullen care,  
 Through discontent of my long fruitless stay  
 In Prince's Court, and expectation vain  
 Of idle hopes, which still do fly away,  
 Like empty shadows, did afflict my brain),  
 Walked forth to ease my pain

Along the shore of silver streaming Thames;  
Whose ruddy bank, the which his river hems,  
Was painted all with variable flowers,  
And all the meads adorned with dainty gems,  
Fit to deck maidens' bowers,  
And crown their paramours  
Against the bridal day, which is not long:  
Sweet Thames! run softly, till I end my song.

There, in a meadow, by the river's side,  
A flock of nymphs I chanced to espy,  
All lovely daughters of the flood thereby,  
With goodly greenish locks, all loose untied,  
As each had been a bride:  
And each one had a little wicker basket,  
Made of fine twigs, entrailèd curiously,  
In which they gathered flowers to fill their flasket,  
And, with fine fingers, cropped full feateously  
The tender stalks on high.  
Of every sort, which in that meadow grew,  
They gathered some; the violet, pallid blue,  
The little daisy, that at evening closes,  
The virgin lily, and the primrose true,  
With store of vermeil roses,  
To deck their bridegroom's posies  
Against the bridal day, which was not long:  
Sweet Thames! run softly, till I end my song.

With that I saw two swans of goodly hue  
Come softly swimming down along the Lee;  
Two fairer birds I yet did never see;  
The snow, which doth the top of Pindus strew,  
Did never whiter shew,  
Nor Jove himself, when he a swan would be  
For love of Leda, whiter did appear;  
Yet Leda was, they say, as white as he,  
Yet not so white as these, nor nothing near;  
So purely white they were,  
That even the gentle stream, the which them bare,



Seemed foul to them, and bade his billows spare  
To wet their silken feathers, lest they might  
Soil their fair plumes with water not so fair,  
And mar their beauties bright,  
That shone as heaven's light,  
Against their bridal day, which was not long:  
Sweet Thames! run softly, till I end my song.

Eftsoons the nymphs, which now had flowers their fill,  
Ran all in haste to see that silver brood,  
As they came floating on the crystal flood;  
Whom when they saw, they stood amazèd still,  
Their wondering eyes to fill;  
Them seemed they never saw a sight so fair  
Of fowls so lovely, that they sure did deem  
Them heavenly born, or to be that same pair  
Which through the sky draw Venus' silver team;  
For sure they did not seem  
To be begot of any earthly seed,  
But rather angels, or of angels' breed;  
Yet were they bred of summer's heat, they say,  
In sweetest season, when each flower and weed  
The earth did fresh array;  
So fresh they seemed as day,  
Even as their bridal day, which was not long:  
Sweet Thames! run softly, till I end my song.

Then forth they all out of their baskets drew  
Great store of flowers, the honor of the field,  
That to the sense did fragrant odors yield,  
All which upon those goodly birds they threw  
And all the waves did strew,  
That like old Peneus' waters they did seem,  
When down along by pleasant Tempe's shore,  
Scattered with flowers, through Thessaly they stream,  
That they appear, through lilies' plenteous store,  
Like a bride's chamber floor:  
Two of those nymphs, meanwhile, two garlands bound  
Of freshest flowers which in that mead they found,

The which presenting all in trim array,  
Their snowy foreheads therewithal they crowned,  
Whilst one-did sing this lay,  
Prepared against that day,  
Against their bridal day, which was not long:  
Sweet Thames! run softly, till I end my song.

"Ye gentle birds! the world's fair ornament,  
And heaven's glory whom this happy hour  
Doth lead unto your lover's blissful bower,  
Joy may you have, and gentle hearts' content  
Of your love's couplement;  
And let fair Venus, that is queen of love,  
With her heart-quelling son upon you smile,  
Whose smile, they say, hath virtue to remove  
All love's dislike, and friendship's faulty guile  
For ever to assoil;  
Let endless peace your steadfast hearts accord,  
And blessed plenty wait upon your board;  
And let your bed with pleasures chaste abound,  
That fruitful issue may to you afford,  
Which may your foes confound,  
And make your joys redound  
Upon your bridal day, which is not long":  
Sweet Thames! run softly, till I end my song.

So ended she: and all the rest around  
To her redoubled that her undersong,  
Which said their bridal day should not be long:  
And gentle Echo from the neighbor-ground  
Their accents did resound.  
So forth those joyous birds did pass along,  
Adown the Lee, that to them murmured low,  
As he would speak, but that he lacked a tongue,  
Yet did by signs his glad affection show,  
Making his stream run slow.  
And all the fowl which in his flood did dwell  
'Gan flock about these twain, that did excel  
The rest, so far as Cynthia doth shend  
The lesser stars. So they, enrangèd well,

Did on those two attend,  
And their best service lend  
Against their wedding day, which was not long:  
Sweet Thames! run softly, till I end my song.

At length they all to merry London came,  
To merry London, my most kindly nurse,  
That to me gave this life's first native source;  
Though from another place I take my name,  
An house of ancient fame:  
There when they came, whereas those brickly towers  
The which on Thames' broad, aged back do ride,  
Where now the studious lawyers have their bowers,  
There whilom wont the Templar Knights to bide,  
Till they decayed through pride:  
Next whereunto there stands a stately place,  
Where oft I gainèd gifts and goodly grace  
Of that great lord, which therein wont to dwell,  
Whose want too well now feels my friendless case;  
But ah! here fits not well  
Old woes, but joys, to tell  
Against the bridal day, which is not long:  
Sweet Thames! run softly, till I end my song.

Yet therein now doth lodge a noble peer,  
Great England's glory, and the world's wide wonder,  
Whose dreadful name late through all Spain did thunder,  
And Hercules' two pillars standing near  
Did make to quake and fear:  
Fair branch of honor, flower of chivalry!  
That fillest England with thy triumph's fame,  
Joy have thou of thy noble victory,  
And endless happiness of thine own name,  
That promiseth the same;  
That through thy prowess, and victorious arms,  
Thy country may be freed from foreign harms;  
And great Elisa's glorious name may ring  
Through all the world, filled with thy wide alarms,  
Which some brave muse may sing  
To ages following,

Upon the bridal day, which is not long:  
Sweet Thames! run softly, till I end my song.

From those high towers this noble lord issuing,  
Like radiant Hesper, when his golden hair  
In the ocean billows he hath bathèd fair,  
Descended to the river's open viewing,  
With a great train ensuing.  
Above the rest were goodly to be seen  
Two gentle knights of lovely face and feature  
Beseeming well the bower of any queen,  
With gifts of wit, and ornaments of nature,  
Fit for so goodly stature,  
That like the twins of Jove they seemed in sight,  
Which deck the baldrick of the heavens bright;  
They two, forth pacing to the river's side,  
Received those two fair brides, their love's delight;  
Which, at the appointed tide,  
Each one did make his bride  
Against their bridal day, which is not long:  
Sweet Thames! run softly, till I end my song.

*Edmund Spenser* [1552?-1599]

#### EPITHALAMION

YE learnèd sisters, which have oftentimes  
Been to me aiding, others to adorn,  
Whom ye thought worthy of your graceful rhymes,  
That even the greatest did not greatly scorn  
To hear their names sung in your simple lays,  
But joyèd in their praise;  
And when ye list your own mishaps to mourn,  
Which death, or love, or fortune's wreck did raise,  
Your string could soon to sadder tenor turn,  
And teach the woods and waters to lament  
Your doleful dreariment:  
Now lay those sorrowful complaints aside;  
And, having all your heads with garlands crowned,  
Help me mine own love's praises to resound;  
Nor let the same of any be envide:  
So Orpheus did for his own bride!

So I unto myself alone will sing;  
The woods shall to me answer, and my echo ring.

Early, before the world's light-giving lamp  
His golden beam upon the hills doth spread,  
Having dispersed the night's uncheerful damp,  
Do ye awake; and, with fresh lusty-hed,  
Go to the bower of my belovèd love,  
My truest turtle dove;  
Bid her awake; for Hymen is awake,  
And long since ready forth his mask to move,  
With his bright Tread that flames with many a flake,  
And many a bachelor to wait on him,  
In their fresh garments trim.  
Bid her awake therefore, and soon her dight,  
For lo! the wished day is come at last,  
That shall, for all the pains and sorrows past,  
Pay to her usury of long delight:  
And, whilst she doth her dight,  
Do ye to her of joy and solace sing,  
That all the woods may answer, and your echo ring.

Bring with you all the Nymphs that you can hear,  
Both of the rivers and the forests green,  
And of the sea that neighbors to her near,  
All with gay garlands goodly well beseen.  
And let them also with them bring in hand  
Another gay garland,  
For my fair love, of lilies and of roses,  
Bound true love wise with a blue silk riband;  
And let them make great store of bridal posies,  
And let them eke bring store of other flowers,  
To deck the bridal bowers.  
And let the ground whereas her foot shall tread,  
For fear the stones her tender foot should wrong,  
Be strewn with fragrant flowers all along,  
And diapered like the discolored mead;  
Which done, do at her chamber door await,  
For she will waken straight;

The whiles do ye this song unto her sing,  
The woods shall to you answer, and your echo ring.

Ye Nymphs of Mulla, which with careful heed  
The silver scaly trouts do tend full well,  
And greedy pikes which use therein to feed  
(Those trouts and pikes all others do excel);  
And ye likewise, which keep the rushy lake,  
Where none do fishes take;  
Bind up the locks the which hang scattered light,  
And in his waters, which your mirror make,  
Behold your faces as the crystal bright,  
That when you come whereas my love doth lie,  
No blemish she may spy.  
And eke, ye lightfoot maids, which keep the deer,  
That on the hoary mountain used to tower;  
And the wild wolves, which seek them to devour,  
With your steel darts do chase from coming near;  
Be also present here,  
To help to deck her, and to help to sing,  
That all the woods may answer, and your echo ring.

Wake, now, my love, awake! for it is time;  
The rosy morn long since left Tithon's bed,  
All ready to her silver coach to climb;  
And Phœbus 'gins to show his glorious head.  
Hark, how the cheerful birds do chant their lays  
And carol of love's praise.  
The merry lark her matins sings aloft;  
The thrush replies; the mavis descant plays;  
The ouzel shrills; the ruddock warbles soft;  
So goodly all agree, with sweet consent,  
To this day's merriment.  
Ah! my dear love, why do ye sleep thus long,  
When meeter were that ye should now awake,  
To await the coming of your joyous mate,  
And hearken to the birds' love-learnèd song,  
The dewy leaves among!  
For they of joy and pleasance to you sing,  
That all the woods them answer, and their echo ring.

My love is now awake out of her dreams,  
And her fair eyes, like stars that dimmèd were  
With darksome cloud, now show their goodly beams  
More bright than Hesperus his head doth rear.  
Come now, ye damsels, daughters of delight,  
Help quickly her to dight:  
But first come, ye fair hours, which were begot  
In Jove's sweet paradise of Day and Night;  
Which do the seasons of the year allot,  
And all that ever in this world is fair,  
Do make and still repair:  
And ye three handmaids of the Cyprian queen,  
The which do still adorn her beauty's pride,  
Help to adorn my beautifulest bride;  
And as ye her array, still throw between  
Some graces to be seen,  
And, as ye use to Venus, to her sing,  
The whiles the woods shall answer, and your echo ring.

Now is my love all ready forth to come:  
Let all the virgins therefore well await:  
And ye fresh boys, that tend upon her groom,  
Prepare yourselves; for he is coming straight;  
Set all your things in seemly good array,  
Fit for so joyful day:  
The joyfulest day that ever sun did see.  
Fair Sun! show forth thy favorable ray,  
And let thy life-full heat not fervent be,  
For fear of burning her sunshiny face,  
Her beauty to disgrace.  
O fairest Phœbus! father of the Muse!  
If ever I did honor thee aright,  
Or sing the thing that might thy mind delight,  
Do not thy servant's simple boon refuse;  
But let this day, let this one day, be mine;  
Let all the rest be thine.  
Then I thy sovereign praises loud will sing,  
That all the woods shall answer, and their echo ring.  
Hark! how the Minstrels 'gin to shrill aloud  
Their merry music that resounds from far,

The pipe, the tabor, and the trembling croud,  
That well agree withouten breach or jar.  
But, most of all, the Damsels do delight  
When they their timbrels smite,  
And thereunto do dance and carol sweet,  
That all the senses they do ravish quite;  
The whiles the boys run up and down the street,  
Crying aloud with strong confusèd noise,  
As if it were one voice,  
Hymen, iö Hymen, Hymen, they do shout;  
That even to the heavens their shouting shrill  
Doth reach, and all the firmament doth fill;  
To which the people standing all about,  
As in approvance, do thereto applaud,  
And loud advance her laud;  
And evermore they Hymen, Hymen sing,  
That all the woods them answer, and their echo ring.

Lo! where she comes along with portly pace,  
Like Phœbe, from her chamber of the East,  
Arising forth to run her mighty race,  
Clad all in white, that seems a virgin best.  
So well it her beseems, that ye would ween  
Some angel she had been.  
Her long loose yellow locks like golden wire,  
Sprinkled with pearl, and pearling flowers atween,  
Do like a golden mantle her attire;  
And, being crownèd with a garland green,  
Seem like some maiden queen.  
Her modest eyes, abashèd to behold  
So many gazers as on her do stare,  
Upon the lowly ground affixèd are;  
Nor dare lift up her countenance too bold,  
But blush to hear her praises sung so loud,  
So far from being proud.  
Nathless do ye still loud her praises sing,  
That all the woods may answer, and your echo ring.

Tell me, ye merchants' daughters, did ye see  
So fair a creature in your town before;



So sweet, so lovely, and so mild as she,  
Adorned with beauty's grace and virtue's store?  
Her goodly eyes like sapphires shining bright,  
Her forehead ivory white,  
Her cheeks like apples which the sun hath ruddied,  
Her lips like cherries charming men to bite,  
Her breast like to a bowl of cream uncruddled,  
Her paps like lilies budded,  
Her snowy neck like to a marble tower;  
And all her body like a palace fair,  
Ascending up, with many a stately stair,  
To honor's seat and chastity's sweet bower.  
Why stand ye still, ye virgins, in amaze,  
Upon her so to gaze,  
Whiles ye forget your former lay to sing,  
To which the woods did answer, and your echo ring?

But if ye saw that which no eyes can see,  
The inward beauty of her lively spright,  
Garnished with heavenly gifts of high degree,  
Much more then would ye wonder at that sight,  
And stand astonished like to those which read  
Medusa's mazeful head.

There dwells sweet love, and constant chastity,  
Unspotted faith, and comely womanhood,  
Regard of honor, and mild modesty;  
There virtue reigns as queen in royal throne,  
And giveth laws alone,  
The which the base affections do obey,  
And yield their services unto her will;  
Nor thought of thing uncomely ever may  
Thereto approach to tempt her mind to ill.  
Had ye once seen these her celestial treasures,  
And unrevealèd pleasures,  
Then would ye wonder, and her praises sing,  
That all the woods should answer, and your echo ring.

Open the temple gates unto my love,  
Open them wide that she may enter in,  
And all the posts adorn as doth behove,  
And all the pillars deck with garlands trim,

For to receive this Saint with honor due,  
That cometh in to you.  
With trembling steps, and humble reverence,  
She cometh in, before the Almighty's view;  
Of her ye virgins learn obedience,  
When so ye come into those holy places,  
To humble your proud faces:  
Bring her up to the high altar, that she may  
The sacred ceremonies there partake,  
The which do endless matrimony make;  
And let the roaring organs loudly play  
The praises of the Lord in lively notes;  
The whiles, with hollow throats,  
The Choristers the joyous Anthems sing,  
That all the woods may answer, and their echo ring.

Behold, whiles she before the altar stands,  
Hearing the holy priest that to her speaks,  
And blesseth her with his two happy hands,  
How the red roses flush up in her cheeks,  
And the pure snow, with goodly vermill stain  
Like crimson dyed in grain:  
That even the Angels, which continually  
About the sacred altar do remain,  
Forget their service and about her fly,  
Oft peeping in her face, that seems more fair,  
The more they on it stare.  
But her sad eyes, still fastened on the ground,  
Are governèd with goodly modesty,  
That suffers not one look to glance awry,  
Which may let in a little thought unsound.  
Why blush ye, love, to give to me your hand,  
The pledge of all our band?  
Sing, ye sweet Angels, Alleluja sing,  
That all the woods may answer, and your echo ring.

Now all is done: bring home the bride again;  
Bring home the triumph of our victory:  
Bring home with you the glory of her gain;  
With joyance bring her and with jollity.

Never had man more joyful day than this,  
Whom heaven would heap with bliss.  
Make feast therefore now all this live-long day;  
This day for ever to me holy is.  
Pour out the wine without restraint or stay,  
Pour not by cups, but by the belly full,  
Pour out to all that will,  
And sprinkle all the posts and walls with wine,  
That they may sweat, and drunken be withal.  
Crown ye God Bacchus with a coronal,  
And Hymen also crown with wreaths of vine;  
And let the Graces dance unto the rest,  
For they can do it best:  
The whiles the maidens do their carol sing,  
To which the woods shall answer, and their echo ring.

Ring ye the bells, ye young men of the town,  
And leave your wonted labors for this day:  
This day is holy; do ye write it down,  
That ye for ever it remember may.  
This day the sun is in his chiefest height,  
With Barnaby the bright,  
From whence declining daily by degrees,  
He somewhat loseth of his heat and light,  
When once the Crab behind his back he sees.  
But for this time it ill ordained was,  
To choose the longest day in all the year,  
And shortest night, when longest fitter were:  
Yet never day so long, but late would pass.  
Ring ye the bells, to make it wear away,  
And bonfires make all day;  
And dance about them, and about them sing,  
That all the woods may answer, and your echo ring.

Ah! when will this long weary day have end,  
And lend me leave to come unto my love?  
How slowly do the hours their numbers spend?  
How slowly does sad Time his feathers move?  
Haste thee, O fairest Planet, to thy home,  
Within the Western foam:

Thy tired steeds long since have need of rest.  
Long though it be, at last I see it gloom,  
And the bright evening-star with golden crest  
Appear out of the East.  
Fair child of beauty! glorious lamp of love!  
That all the host of heaven in ranks dost lead,  
And guidest lovers through the night's sad dread,  
How cheerfully thou lookest from above,  
And seems to laugh atween thy twinkling light,  
As joying in the sight  
Of these glad many, which for joy do sing,  
That all the woods them answer, and their echo ring!

Now, cease, ye damsels, your delights fore-past;  
Enough is it that all the day was yours:  
Now day is done, and night is nighing fast,  
Now bring the bride into the bridal bowers.  
The night is come, now soon her disarray,  
And in her bed her lay;  
Lay her in lilies and in violets,  
And silken curtains over her display,  
And odored sheets, and Arras coverlets.  
Behold how goodly my fair love does lie,  
In proud humility!  
Like unto Maia, when as Jove her took  
In Tempe, lying on the flowery grass,  
'Twixt sleep and wake, after she weary was,  
With bathing in the Acidalian brook.  
Now it is night, ye damsels may be gone,  
And leave my love alone,  
And leave likewise your former lay to sing:  
The woods no more shall answer, nor your echo ring.

Now welcome, night! thou night so long expected,  
That long day's labor dost at last defray,  
And all my cares, which cruel Love collected,  
Hast summed in one, and cancellèd for aye:  
Spread thy broad wing over my love and me,  
That no man may us see;  
And in thy sable mantle us enwrap,  
From fear of peril and foul horror free.

Let no false treason seek us to entrap,  
Nor any dread disquiet once annoy  
The safety of our joy;  
But let the night be calm, and quiet some,  
Without tempestuous storms or sad affray:  
Like as when Jove with fair Alcmena lay,  
When he begot the great Tirynthian groom:  
Or like as when he with thyself did lie  
And begot Majesty.  
And let the maids and young men cease to sing;  
Nor let the woods them answer, nor their echo ring.

Let no lamenting cries, nor doleful tears,  
Be heard all night within, nor yet without:  
Nor let false whispers, breeding hidden fears,  
Break gentle sleep with misconceived doubt.  
Let no deluding dreams, nor dreadful sights,  
Make sudden sad affrights;  
Nor let house-fires, nor lightning's helpless harms,  
Nor let the Puck, nor other evil sprites,  
Nor let mischievous witches with their charms,  
Nor let hobgoblins, names whose sense we see not,  
Fray us with things that be not:  
Let not the screech-owl nor the stork be heard,  
Nor the night raven, that still deadly yells;  
Nor damnèd ghosts, called up with mighty spells,  
Nor grizzly vultures, make us once afraid:  
Nor let the unpleasant choir of frogs still croaking  
Make us to wish their choking.  
Let none of these their dreary accents sing;  
Nor let the woods them answer, nor their echo ring.

But let still Silence true night-watches keep,  
That sacred Peace may in assurance reign,  
And timely Sleep, when it is time to sleep,  
May pour his limbs forth on your pleasant plain;  
The whiles an hundred little wingèd loves,  
Like divers-feathered doves,  
Shall fly and flutter round about your bed,  
And in the secret dark, that none reproves,  
Their pretty stealths shall work, and snares shall spread

To filch away sweet snatches of delight,  
Concealed through covert night.  
Ye sons of Venus, play your sports at will!  
For greedy pleasure, careless of your toys,  
Thinks more upon her paradise of joys,  
Then what ye do, albeit good or ill.  
All night therefore attend your merry play,  
For it will soon be day:  
Now none doth hinder you, that say or sing;  
Nor will the woods now answer, nor your echo ring.

Who is the same, which at my window peeps?  
Or whose is that fair face that shines so bright?  
Is it not Cynthia, she that never sleeps,  
But walks about high heaven all the night?  
O! fairest goddess, do thou not envy  
My love with me to spy:  
For thou likewise didst love, though now unthought,  
And for a fleece of wool, which privily  
The Latmian shepherd once unto thee brought,  
His pleasures with thee wrought.  
Therefore to us be favorable now;  
And since of women's labors thou hast charge,  
And generation goodly dost enlarge,  
Incline thy will to effect our wishful vow,  
And the chaste womb inform with timely seed,  
That may our comfort breed:  
Till which we cease our hopeful hap to sing;  
Nor let the woods us answer, nor our echo ring.

And thou, great Juno! which with awful might  
The laws of wedlock still dost patronize,  
And the religion of the faith first plight  
With sacred rites hast taught to solemnize;  
And eke for comfort often callèd art  
Of women in their smart;  
Eternally bind thou this lovely band,  
And all thy blessings unto us impart.  
And thou, glad Genius! in whose gentle hand  
The bridal bower and genial bed remain,  
Without blemish or stain;

And the sweet pleasures of their love's delight  
 With secret aid dost succor and supply,  
 Till they bring forth the fruitful progeny;  
 Send us the timely fruit of this same night.  
 And thou, fair Hebe! and thou, Hymen free!  
 Grant that it may so be.  
 Till which we cease your further praise to sing;  
 Nor any woods shall answer, nor your echo ring.

And ye high heavens, the temple of the gods,  
 In which a thousand torches flaming bright  
 Do burn, that to us wretched earthly clods  
 In dreadful darkness lend desired light;  
 And all ye powers which in the same remain,  
 More than we men can feign,  
 Pour out your blessing on us plenteously,  
 And happy influence upon us rain,  
 That we may raise a large posterity,  
 Which from the earth, which they may long possess  
 With lasting happiness,  
 Up to your haughty palaces may mount;  
 And, for the guerdon of their glorious merit,  
 May heavenly tabernacles there inherit,  
 Of blessed Saints for to increase the count.  
 So let us rest, sweet love, in hope of this,  
 And cease till then our timely joys to sing:  
 The woods no more us answer, nor our echo ring!

*Song! made in lieu of many ornaments,  
 With which my love should duly have been decked,  
 Which cutting off through hasty accidents,  
 Ye would not stay your due time to expect,  
 But promised both to recompense;  
 Be unto her a goodly ornament,  
 And for short time an endless monument.*

*Edmund Spenser [1552?-1599]*

### BRIDAL SONG

From "The Two Noble Kinsmen"

ROSES, their sharp spines being gone,  
 Not royal in their smells alone,

But in their hue;  
Maiden pinks, of odor faint,  
Daisies smell-less, yet most quaint,  
And sweet thyme true;

Primrose, firstborn child of Ver;  
Merry springtime's harbinger,  
With her bells dim;  
Oxlips in their cradles growing,  
Marigolds on death-beds blowing,  
Larks'-heels trim;

All dear Nature's children sweet  
Lie 'fore bride and bridegroom's feet,  
Blessing their sense!  
Not an angel of the air,  
Bird melodious or bird fair,  
Be absent hence!

The crow, the slanderous cuckoo, nor  
The boding raven, nor chough hoar,  
Nor chattering pye,  
May on our bride-house perch or sing,  
Or with them any discord bring,  
But from it fly!

*John Fletcher (?) [1579-1625]*

#### THE NEWLY-WEDDED

Now the rite is duly done,  
Now the word is spoken,  
And the spell has made us one  
Which may ne'er be broken;  
Rest we, dearest, in our home,  
Roam we o'er the heather:  
We shall rest, and we shall roam,  
Shall we not? together.

From this hour the summer rose  
Sweeter breathes to charm us;  
From this hour the winter snows  
Lighter fall to harm us:



Fair or foul—on land or sea—  
 Come the wind or weather,  
 Best and worst, whate'er they be,  
 We shall share together.

Death, who friend from friend can part,  
 Brother rend from brother,  
 Shall but link us, heart and heart,  
 Closer to each other:  
 We will call his anger play,  
 Deem his dart a feather,  
 When we meet him on our way  
 Hand in hand together.

*Winthrop Mackworth Praed* [1802-1839]

### "I SAW TWO CLOUDS AT MORNING"

I SAW two clouds at morning,  
 Tinged by the rising sun,  
 And in the dawn they floated on,  
 And mingled into one;  
 I thought that morning cloud was blest,  
 It moved so sweetly to the west.

I saw two summer currents  
 Flow smoothly to their meeting,  
 And join their course, with silent force,  
 In peace each other greeting;  
 Calm was their course through banks of green,  
 While dimpling eddies played between.

Such be your gentle motion,  
 Till life's last pulse shall beat;  
 Like summer's beam, and summer's stream,  
 Float on, in joy, to meet  
 A calmer sea, where storms shall cease,  
 A purer sky, where all is peace.

*John Gardiner Calkins Brainard* [1796-1828]

## HOLY MATRIMONY

THE voice that breathed o'er Eden,  
That earliest wedding-day,  
The primal marriage blessing,  
It hath not passed away.

Still in the pure espousal  
Of Christian man and maid,  
The holy Three are with us,  
The threefold grace is said.

For dower of blessèd children,  
For love and faith's sweet sake,  
For high mysterious union,  
Which naught on earth may break.

Be present, awful Father,  
To give away this bride,  
As Eve thou gav'st to Adam  
Out of his own pierced side:

Be present, Son of Mary,  
To join their loving hands,  
As thou didst bind two natures  
In thine eternal bands:

Be present, Holiest Spirit,  
To bless them as they kneel,  
As thou for Christ, the Bridegroom,  
The heavenly Spouse dost seal.

Oh, spread thy pure wing o'er them,  
Let no ill power find place,  
When onward to thine altar  
The hallowed path they trace,

To cast their crowns before thee  
In perfect sacrifice,  
Till to the home of gladness  
With Christ's own Bride they rise. AMEN.

*John Keble [1792-1866]*

## THE BRIDE

BEAT on the Tom-toms, and scatter the flowers,  
Jasmine, hibiscus, vermillion and white,  
This is the day, and the Hour of Hours,  
Bring forth the Bride for her Lover's delight.  
Maidens no more as a maiden shall claim her,  
Near, in his Mystery, draweth Desire.  
Who, if she waver a moment, shall blame her?  
She is a flower, and love is a fire.

Give her the anklets, the ring, and the necklace,  
Darken her eyelids with delicate art,  
Heighten the beauty, so youthful and fleckless,  
By the Gods favored, oh, Bridegroom, thou art!  
Twine in thy fingers her fingers so slender,  
Circle together the Mystical Fire,  
Bridegroom,—a whisper,—be gentle and tender,  
Choti Tinchaurya knows not desire.

Bring forth the silks and the veil that shall cover  
Beauty, till yesterday careless and wild;  
Red are her lips for the kiss of a lover,  
Ripe are her breasts for the lips of a child.  
Center and Shrine of Mysterious Power,  
Chalice of Pleasure and Rose of Delight,  
Shyly aware of the swift-coming hour,  
Waiting the shade and the silence of night.

Still must the Bridegroom his longing dissemble,  
Longing to loosen the silk-woven cord,  
Ah, how his fingers will flutter and tremble,  
Fingers well skilled with the bridle and sword.  
Thine is his valor, oh Bride, and his beauty,  
Thine to possess and re-issue again,  
Such is thy tender and passionate duty,  
Licit thy pleasure and honored thy pain.

Choti Tinchaurya, lovely and tender,  
Still all unbroken to sorrow and strife,  
Come to the Bridegroom who, silk-clad and slender,  
Brings thee the Honor and Burden of Life.  
Bidding farewell to thy light-hearted playtime,  
Worship thy Lover with fear and delight;  
Art thou not ever, though slave of his daytime,  
Choti Tinchaurya, queen of his night?

*Laurence Hope* [1865-1904]

### A MARRIAGE CHARM

I SET a charm upon your hurrying breath,  
I set a charm upon your wandering feet,  
You shall not leave me—not for life, nor death,  
Not even though you cease to love me, Sweet.

A woman's love nine Angels cannot bind,  
Nor any rune that wind or water knows,  
My heart were all as well set on the wind,  
Or bound, to live or die, upon a rose.

I set a charm upon you, foot and hand,  
That you and Knowledge, love, may never meet,  
That you may never chance to understand  
How strong you are, how weak your lover, Sweet.

I set my charm upon your kindly arm,  
I set it as a seal upon your breast;  
That you may never hear another's charm,  
Nor guess another's gift outruns my best.

I bid your wandering footsteps me to follow,  
Your thoughts to travel after in my track,  
I am the sky that waits you, dear gray swallow,  
No wind of mine shall ever blow you back.

I am your dream, Sweet; so no more of dreaming,  
Your lips to mine must end this chanted charm,  
Your heart to mine, 'neath nut-brown tresses streaming,  
I set my love a seal upon your arm.

*Nora Hopper* [18 -

“LIKE A LAVEROCK IN THE LIFT”

It's we two, it's we two, it's we two for aye,  
All the world, and we two, and Heaven be our stay!  
Like a laverock in the lift, sing, O bonny bride!  
All the world was Adam once, with Eve by his side.

What's the world, my lass, my love!—what can it do?  
I am thine, and thou art mine; life is sweet and new.  
If the world have missed the mark, let it stand by;  
For we two have gotten leave, and once more we'll try.

Like a laverock in the lift, sing, O bonny bride!  
It's we two, it's we two, happy side by side.  
Take a kiss from me, thy man; now the song begins:  
“All is made afresh for us, and the brave heart wins.”

When the darker days come, and no sun will shine,  
Thou shalt dry my tears, lass, and I'll dry thine.  
It's we two, it's we two, while the world's away,  
Sitting by the golden sheaves on our wedding-day.

*Jean Ingelow [1820–1897]*

MY OWEN

PROUD of you, fond of you, clinging so near to you,  
Light is my heart now I know I am dear to you!  
Glad is my voice now, so free it may sing for you  
All the wild love that is burning within for you!  
Tell me once more, tell it over and over,  
The tale of that eve which first saw you my lover.  
Now I need never blush  
At my heart's hottest gush—  
The wife of my Owen her heart may discover!

Proud of you, fond of you, having all right in you,  
Quitting all else through my love and delight in you!  
Glad is my heart since 'tis beating so nigh to you!  
Light is my step for it always may fly to you!

Clasped in your arms where no sorrow can reach to me,  
Reading your eyes till new love they shall teach to me.  
    Though wild and weak till now,  
    By that blest marriage vow,  
More than the wisest know your heart shall preach to me.  
    *Ellen Mary Patrick Downing [1828-1869]*

## DORIS: A PASTORAL

I SAT with Doris, the shepherd maiden;  
    Her crook was laden with wreathèd flowers.  
I sat and wooed her through sunlight wheeling,  
    And shadows stealing for hours and hours.

And she, my Doris, whose lap incloses  
    Wild summer roses of faint perfume,  
The while I sued her, kept hushed and harkened  
    Till shades had darkened from gloss to gloom.

She touched my shoulder with fearful finger;  
    She said, "We linger, we must not stay;  
My flock's in danger, my sheep will wander;  
    Behold them yonder, how far they stray!"

I answered bolder, "Nay, let me hear you,  
    And still be near you, and still adore!  
No wolf nor stranger will touch one yearling—  
    Ah! stay my darling a moment more!"

She whispered, sighing, "There will be sorrow  
    Beyond to-morrow, if I lose to-day;  
My fold unguarded, my flock unfolded—  
    I shall be scolded and sent away!"

Said I, denying, "If they do miss you,  
    They ought to kiss you when you get home;  
And well rewarded by friend and neighbor  
    Should be the labor from which you come."

"They might remember," she answered meekly,  
"That lambs are weakly and sheep are wild;  
But if they love me it's none so fervent—  
I am a servant and not a child."

Then each hot ember glowed quick within me,  
And love did win me to swift reply:  
"Ah! do but prove me, and none shall bind you,  
Nor fray nor find you until I die!"

She blushed and started, and stood awaiting,  
As if debating in dreams divine;  
But I did brave them—I told her plainly,  
She doubted vainly, she must be mine.

So we, twin-hearted, from all the valley  
Did rouse and rally her nibbling ewes;  
And homeward drove them, we two together,  
Through blooming heather and gleaming dews.

That simple duty such grace did lend her,  
My Doris tender, my Doris true,  
That I her warder did always bless her,  
And often press her to take her due.

And now in beauty she fills my dwelling  
With love excelling, and undefiled;  
And love doth guard her, both fast and fervent,  
No more a servant, nor yet a child.

*Arthur Joseph Munby* [1828-1910]

### "HE'D NOTHING BUT HIS VIOLIN"

HE'D nothing but his violin,  
I'd nothing but my song,  
But we were wed when skies were blue  
And summer days were long;  
And when we rested by the hedge,  
The robins came and told  
How they had dared to woo and win,  
When early Spring was cold.

We sometimes supped on dew-berries,  
Or slept among the hay,  
But oft the farmers' wives at eve  
Came out to hear us play;  
The rare old songs, the dear old tunes,—  
We could not starve for long  
While my man had his violin,  
And I my sweet love-song.

The world has aye gone well with us  
Old man since we were one,—  
Our homeless wandering down the lanes  
It long ago was done.  
But those who wait for gold or gear,  
For houses or for kine,  
Till youth's sweet spring grows brown and sere,  
And love and beauty tine,  
Will never know the joy of hearts  
That met without a fear,  
When you had but your violin  
And I a song, my dear.

*Mary Kyle Dallas [1830-1897]*

### LOVE'S CALENDAR

THAT gusty spring, each afternoon  
By the ivied cot I passed,  
And noted at that lattice soon  
Her fair face downward cast;  
Still in the same place seated there,  
So diligent, so very fair.

Oft-times I said I knew her not,  
Yet that way round would go,  
Until, when evenings lengthened out,  
And bloomed the may-hedge row,  
I met her by the wayside well,  
Whose waters, maybe, broke the spell.



For, leaning on her pail, she prayed,  
     I'd lift it to her head.  
 So did I; but I'm much afraid  
     Some wasteful drops were shed,  
 And that we blushed, as face to face  
 Needs must we stand the shortest space.  
 Then when the sunset mellowed through  
     The ears of rustling grain,  
 When lattices wide open flew,  
     When ash-leaves fell like rain,  
 As well as I she knew the hour  
 At morn or eve I neared her bower.  
 And now that snow o'erlays the thatch,  
     Each starlit eve within  
 The door she waits, I raise the latch,  
     And kiss her lifted chin;  
 Nor do I think we've blushed again,  
 For Love hath made but one of twain.

*William Bell Scott [1811-1890]*

### HOME

Two birds within one nest;  
 Two hearts within one breast;  
 Two spirits in one fair,  
 Firm league of love and prayer,  
 Together bound for aye, together blest.  
 An ear that waits to catch  
 A hand upon the latch;  
 A step that hastens its sweet rest to win;  
 A world of care without,  
 A world of strife shut out,  
 A world of love shut in.

*Dora Greenwell [1821-1882]*

### TWO LOVERS

Two lovers by a moss-grown spring:  
     They leaned soft cheeks together there,  
     Mingled the dark and sunny hair,  
 And heard the wooing thrushes sing.

O budding time!  
O love's blest prime!

Two wedded from the portal step:  
The bells made happy carolings,  
The air was soft as fanning wings,  
White petals on the pathway slept.  
O pure-eyed bride!  
O tender pride!

Two faces o'er a cradle bent:  
Two hands above the head were locked:  
These pressed each other while they rocked,  
Those watched a life that love had sent.  
O solemn hour!  
O hidden power!

Two parents by the evening fire:  
The red light fell about their knees  
On heads that rose by slow degrees  
Like buds upon the lily spire.  
O patient life!  
O tender strife!

The two still sat together there,  
The red light shone about their knees;  
But all the heads by slow degrees  
Had gone and left that lonely pair.  
O voyage fast!  
O vanished past!

The red light shone upon the floor  
And made the space between them wide;  
They drew their chairs up side by side,  
Their pale cheeks joined, and said, "Once more!"  
O memories!  
O past that is!

*George Eliot* [1819-1880]

## THE LAND OF HEART'S DESIRE

"SOMEWHERE," he mused, "its dear enchantments wait,  
 That land, so heavenly sweet;  
 Yet all the paths we follow, soon or late,  
 End in the desert's heat.

"And still it lures us to the eager quest,  
 And calls us day by day"—

"But I," she said, her babe upon her breast,  
*"But I have found the way."*

"Some time," he sighed, "when youth and joy are spent,  
 Our feet the gates may win"—

"But I," she smiled, with eyes of deep content,  
*"But I have entered in."*

*Emily Huntington Miller [1833-1913]*

## MY AIN WIFE

I WADNA gi'e my ain wife  
 For ony wife I see;  
 I wadna gi'e my ain wife  
 For ony wife I see;  
 A bonnier yet I've never seen,  
 A better canna be—  
 I wadna gi'e my ain wife  
 For ony wife I see!

O couthie is my ingle-check,  
 An' cheerie is my Jean;  
 I never see her angry look,  
 Nor hear her word on ane.  
 She's gude wi' a' the neebors roun'  
 An' aye gude wi' me—  
 I wadna gi'e my ain wife  
 For ony wife I see.

An' O her looks sae kindlie,  
 They melt my heart outright,  
 When o'er the baby at her breast  
 She hangs wi' fond delight;

She looks intill its bonnie face,  
An' syne looks to me—  
I wadna gi'e my ain wife  
For ony wife I see.

*Alexander Laing [1787-1857]*

### THE IRISH WIFE

I WOULD not give my Irish wife  
For all the dames of the Saxon land;  
I would not give my Irish wife  
For the Queen of France's hand;  
For she to me is dearer  
Than castles strong, or lands, or life.  
An outlaw—so I'm near her  
To love till death my Irish wife.

O what would be this home of mine,  
A ruined, hermit-haunted place,  
But for the light that nightly shines  
Upon its walls from Kathleen's face!  
What comfort in a mine of gold,  
What pleasure in a royal life,  
If the heart within lay dead and cold,  
If I could not wed my Irish wife?

I knew the law forbade the banns;  
I knew my king abhorred her race;  
Who never bent before their clans  
Must bow before their ladies' grace.  
Take all my forfeited domain,  
I cannot wage with kinsmen strife:  
Take knightly gear and noble name,  
And I will keep my Irish wife.

My Irish wife has clear blue eyes,  
My heaven by day, my stars by night;  
And twin-like truth and fondness lies  
Within her swelling bosom white.

My Irish wife has golden hair,  
 Apollo's harp had once such strings,  
 Apollo's self might pause to hear  
 Her bird-like carol when she sings.

I would not give my Irish wife  
 For all the dames of the Saxon land;  
 I would not give my Irish wife  
 For the Queen of France's hand;  
 For she to me is dearer  
 Than castles strong, or lands, or life:  
 In death I would be near her,  
 And rise beside my Irish wife.

*Thomas D'Arcy McGee [1825-1868]*

#### MY WIFE'S A WINSOME WEE THING

SHE is a winsome wee thing,  
 She is a handsome wee thing,  
 She is a bonnie wee thing,  
 This sweet wee wife o' mine.

I never saw a fairer,  
 I never lo'ed a dearer,  
 And niest my heart I'll wear her,  
 For fear my jewel tine.

She is a winsome wee thing,  
 She is a handsome wee thing,  
 She is a bonnie wee thing,  
 This sweet wee wife o' mine.

The world's wrack we share o't,  
 The warsle and the care o't:  
 Wi' her I'll blithely bear it,  
 And think my lot divine.

*Robert Burns [1759-1796]*

#### LETTICE

I SAID to Lettice, our sister Lettice,  
 While drooped and glistened her eyelash brown,  
 "Your man's a poor man, a cold and dour man,  
 There's many a better about our town."

She smiled securely—"He loves me purely:

A true heart's safe, both in smile or frown;  
And nothing harms me while his love warms me,  
Whether the world go up or down."

"He comes of strangers, and they are rangers,  
And ill to trust, girl, when out of sight:  
Fremd folk may blame ye, and e'en defame ye,—  
A gown oft handled looks seldom white."

She raised serenely her eyelids queenly,—  
"My innocence is my whitest gown;  
No harsh tongue grieves me while he believes me,  
Whether the world go up or down."

"Your man's a frail man, was ne'er a hale man,  
And sickness knocketh at every door,  
And death comes making bold hearts cower, breaking—"  
Our Lettice trembled;—but once, no more.

"If death should enter, smite to the center  
Our poor home palace, all crumbling down,  
He cannot fright us, nor disunit us,  
Life bears Love's cross, death brings Love's crown."

*Dinah Maria Mulock Craik [1826-1887]*

"IF THOU WERT BY MY SIDE, MY LOVE"

IF thou wert by my side, my love,  
How fast would evening fail  
In green Bengala's palmy grove,  
Listening the nightingale!

If thou, my love, wert by my side,  
My babies at my knee,  
How gayly would our pinnace glide  
O'er Gunga's mimic sea!

I miss thee at the dawning gray,  
When, on our deck reclined,  
In careless ease my limbs I lay  
And woo the cooler wind.

I miss thee when by Gunga's stream  
My twilight steps I guide,  
But most beneath the lamp's pale beam  
I miss thee from my side.

I spread my books, my pencil try,  
The lingering noon to cheer,  
But miss thy kind, approving eye,  
Thy meek, attentive ear.

But when at morn and eve the star  
Beholds me on my knee,  
I feel, though thou art distant far,  
Thy prayers ascend for me.

Then on! then on! where duty leads,  
My course be onward still,  
O'er broad Hindostan's sultry meads,  
O'er bleak Almorah's hill.

That course nor Delhi's kingly gates,  
Nor mild Malwah detain;  
For sweet the bliss us both awaits  
By yonder western main.

Thy towers, Bombay, gleam bright, they say,  
Across the dark blue sea;  
But ne'er were hearts so light and gay  
As then shall meet in thee!

*Reginald Heber* [1783-1826]

### THE SHEPHERD'S WIFE'S SONG

From "The Mourning Garment"

Ah, what is love? It is a pretty thing,  
As sweet unto a shepherd as a king,  
And sweeter, too:

## The Shepherd's Wife's Song 1177

For kings have cares that wait upon a crown,  
And cares can make the sweetest love to frown:

Ah then, ah then,  
If country loves such sweet desires do gain,  
What lady would not love a shepherd swain?

His flocks are folded; he comes home at night  
As merry as a king in his delight,

And merrier, too:  
For kings bethink them what the state require,  
Where shepherds, careless, carol by the fire:

He kisseth first, then sits as blithe to eat  
His cream and curds, as doth a king his meat,

And blither, too:  
For kings have often fears when they do sup,  
Where shepherds dread no poison in their cup:

To bed he goes, as wanton then, I ween,  
As is a king in dalliance with a queen;

More wanton, too:  
For kings have many griefs, affects to move,  
Where shepherds have no greater grief than love:

Upon his couch of straw he sleeps as sound  
As doth the king upon his bed of down;

More sounder, too:  
For cares cause kings full oft their sleep to spill,  
Where weary shepherds lie and snort their fill:

Thus, with his wife, he spends the year as blithe  
As doth the king at every tide or sithe,

And blither, too:  
For kings have wars and broils to take in hand,  
Where shepherds laugh and love upon the land:

Ah then, ah then,  
Since country loves such sweet desires do gain,  
What lady would not love a shepherd swain?

*Robert Grene* [1560?–1592]



# "TRUTH DOTH TRUTH DESERVE"

From the "Arcadia"

WHO doth desire that chaste his wife should be,  
 First be he true, for truth doth truth deserve:  
 Then such be he as she his worth may see,  
 And one man still credit with her preserve.  
 Not toying kind, nor causelessly unkind;  
 Not stirring thoughts, nor yet denying right;  
 Not spying faults, nor in plain errors blind;  
 Never hard hand, nor ever reins too light.  
 As far from want, as far from vain expense  
 (The one doth force, the latter doth entice);  
 Allow good company, but keep from thence  
 All filthy mouths that glory in their vice.  
 This done, thou hast no more, but leave the rest  
 To virtue, fortune, time, and woman's breast.

*Philip Sidney* [1554-1586]

# THE MARRIED LOVER

From "The Angel in the House"

WHY, having won her, do I woo?  
 Because her spirit's vestal grace  
 Provokes me always to pursue,  
 But, spirit-like, eludes embrace;  
 Because her womanhood is such  
 That, as on court-days subjects kiss  
 The Queen's hand, yet so near a touch  
 Affirms no mean familiarity;  
 Nay, rather marks more fair the height  
 Which can with safety so neglect  
 To dread, as lower ladies might,  
 That grace could meet with disrespect;  
 Thus she with happy favor feeds  
 Allegiance from a love so high  
 That thence no false conceit proceeds  
 Of difference bridged, or state put by;

Because, although in act and word  
As lowly as a wife can be,  
Her manners, when they call me lord,  
Remind me 'tis by courtesy;  
Not with her least consent of will,  
Which would my proud affection hurt,  
But by the noble style that still  
Imputes an unattained desert;  
Because her gay and lofty brows,  
When all is won which hope can ask,  
Reflect a light of hopeless snows  
That bright in virgin ether bask;  
Because, though free of the outer court  
I am, this Temple keeps its shrine  
Sacred to heaven; because, in short,  
She's not and never can be mine.  
*Coventry Patmore* [1823-1896]

## MY LOVE

NOT as all other women are  
Is she that to my soul is dear;  
Her glorious fancies come from far,  
Beneath the silver evening-star,  
And yet her heart is ever near.

Great feelings hath she of her own,  
Which lesser souls may never know;  
God giveth them to her alone,  
And sweet they are as any tone  
Wherewith the wind may choose to blow.

Yet in herself she dwelleth not,  
Although no home were half so fair;  
No simplest duty is forgot,  
Life hath no dim and lowly spot  
That doth not in her sunshine share.

She doeth little kindnesses,  
Which most leave undone, or despise:

For naught that sets one heart at ease,  
And giveth happiness or peace,  
Is low-esteemèd in her eyes.

She hath no scorn of common things,  
And, though she seem of other birth,  
Round us her heart entwines and clings,  
And patiently she folds her wings  
To tread the humble paths of earth.

Blessing she is: God made her so,  
And deeds of week-day holiness  
Fall from her noiseless as the snow,  
Nor hath she ever chanced to know  
That aught were easier than to bless.

She is most fair, and thereunto  
Her life doth rightly harmonize;  
Feeling or thought that was not true  
Ne'er made less beautiful the blue  
Unclouded heaven of her eyes.

She is a woman: one in whom  
The spring-time of her childish years  
Hath never lost its fresh perfume,  
Though knowing well that life hath room  
For many blights and many tears.

I love her with a love as still  
As a broad river's peaceful might,  
Which, by high tower and lowly mill,  
Seems following its own wayward will,  
And yet doth ever flow aright.

And, on its full, deep breast serene,  
Like quiet isles my duties lie;  
It flows around them and between,  
And makes them fresh and fair and green,  
Sweet homes wherein to live and die.

*James Russell Lowell* [1819-1891]

## MARGARET TO DOLCINO

Ask if I love thee? Oh, smiles cannot tell  
Plainer what tears are now showing too well.  
Had I not loved thee, my sky had been clear:  
Had I not loved thee, I had not been here,  
Weeping by thee.

Ask if I love thee? How else could I borrow  
Pride from man's slander, and strength from my sorrow?  
Laugh when they sneer at the fanatic's bride,  
Knowing no bliss, save to toil and abide  
Weeping by thee.

*Charles Kingsley* [1819-1875]

## DOLCINO TO MARGARET

THE world goes up and the world goes down,  
And the sunshine follows the rain;  
And yesterday's sneer, and yesterday's frown,  
Can never come over again,  
Sweet wife:  
No, never come over again.

For woman is warm, though man be cold,  
And the night will hallow the day;  
Till the heart which at even was weary and old  
Can rise in the morning gay,  
Sweet wife;  
To its work in the morning gay.

*Charles Kingsley* [1819-1875]

## AT LAST

WHEN first the bride and bridegroom wed,  
They love their single selves the best;  
A sword is in the marriage bed,  
Their separate slumbers are not rest.  
They quarrel, and make up again,  
They give and suffer worlds of pain.

Both right and wrong,  
 They struggle long,  
 Till some good day, when they are old,  
 Some dark day, when the bells are tolled,  
 Death having taken their best of life,  
 They lose themselves, and find each other;  
 They know that they are husband, wife,  
 For, weeping, they are Father, Mother!  
*Richard Henry Stoddard [1825-1903]*

### THE WIFE TO HER HUSBAND

LINGER not long. Home is not home without thee:  
 Its dearest tokens do but make me mourn.  
 O, let its memory, like a chain about thee,  
 Gently compel and hasten thy return!

Linger not long. Though crowds should woo thy staying,  
 Bethink thee, can the mirth of thy friends, though dear,  
 Compensate for the grief thy long delaying  
 Costs the fond heart that sighs to have thee here?

Linger not long. How shall I watch thy coming,  
 As evening shadows stretch o'er moor and dell;  
 When the wild bee hath ceased her busy humming,  
 And silence hangs on all things like a spell!

How shall I watch for thee, when fears grow stronger,  
 As night grows dark and darker on the hill!  
 How shall I weep, when I can watch no longer!  
 Ah! art thou absent, art thou absent still?

Yet I shall grieve not, though the eye that seeth me  
 Gazeth through tears that make its splendor dull;  
 For oh! I sometimes fear when thou art with me,  
 My cup of happiness is all too full.

Haste, haste thee home unto thy mountain dwelling,  
 Haste, as a bird unto its peaceful nest!  
 Haste, as a skiff, through tempests wide and swelling,  
 Flies to its haven of securest rest!

*Unknown*

## A WIFE'S SONG

O WELL I love the Spring,  
When the sweet, sweet hawthorn blows;  
And well I love the Summer,  
And the coming of the rose;  
But dearer are the changing leaf,  
And the year upon the wane,  
For O, they bring the blessed time  
That brings him home again.

November may be dreary,  
December's days may be  
As full of gloom to others  
As once they were to me;  
But O, to hear the tempest  
Beat loud against the pane!  
For the roaring wind and the blessed time  
That brings him home again.

*William Cox Bennett [1820-1895]*

## THE SAILOR'S WIFE

AND are ye sure the news is true?  
And are ye sure he's weel?  
Is this a time to talk o' wark?  
Ye jauds, fling by your wheel!  
Is this a time to spin a thread,  
When Colin's at the door?  
Rax down my cloak—I'll to the quay,  
And see him come ashore.  
For there's nae luck about the house,  
There's nae luck ava',  
There's little pleasure in the house,  
When our gudeman's awa'.

And gi'e to me my bigonet,  
My bishop's satin gown;  
For I maun tell the baillie's wife  
That Colin's in the town.

My Turkey slippers maun gae on,  
My stockins pearly blue;  
It's a' to pleasure our gudeman,  
For he's baith leal and true.

Rise, lass, and mak' a clean fireside,  
Put on the muckle pot;  
Gi'e little Kate her button gown,  
And Jock his Sunday coat.  
And mak' their shoon as black as slaes,  
Their hose as white as snaw;  
It's a' to please my own gudeman,  
He likes to see them braw.

There's twa hens upon the bauk,  
Hae fed this month and mair;  
Mak' haste and thraw their necks about  
That Colin weel may fare!  
And spread the table neat and clean,  
Gar ilka thing look braw;  
For wha can tell how Colin fared,  
When he was far awa'?

Sae true his heart, sae smooth his speech,  
His breath like caller air;  
His very foot has music in't  
As he comes up the stair.  
And will I see his face again,  
And will I hear him speak?  
I'm downright dizzy wi' the thought,  
In troth I'm like to greet!

If Colin's weel, and weel content,  
I ha'e nae mair to crave;  
And gin I live to keep him sae,  
I'm blest abune the lave.  
And will I see his face again,  
And will I hear him speak?  
I'm downright dizzy wi' the thought,  
In troth I'm like to greet!

For there's nae luck aboot the house,  
There's nae luck ava';  
There's little pleasure in the house  
When our gudeman's awa'.

*William Julius Mickle* [1735-1788]  
(or *Jean Adam* (?) [1710-1765])

## JERRY AN' ME

No matter how the chances are,  
Nor when the winds may blow,  
My Jerry there has left the sea  
With all its luck an' woe:  
For who would try the sea at all,  
Must try it luck or no.

They told him—Lor', men take no care  
How words they speak may fall—  
They told him blunt, he was too old,  
Too slow with oar an' trawl,  
An' this is how he left the sea  
An' luck an' woe an' all.

Take any man on sea or land  
Out of his beaten way,  
If he is young 'twill do, but then,  
If he is old an' gray,  
A month will be a year to him.  
Be all to him you may.

He sits by me, but most he walks  
The door-yard for a deck,  
An' scans the boat a-goin' out  
Till she becomes a speck,  
Then turns away, his face as wet  
As if she were a wreck.

I cannot bring him back again,  
The days when we were wed.  
But he shall never know—my man—  
The lack o' love or bread,  
While I can cast a stitch or fill  
A needleful o' thread.



God pity me, I'd most forgot  
 How many yet there be,  
 Whose goodmen full as old as mine  
 Are somewhere on the sea,  
 Who hear the breakin' bar an' think  
 O' Jerry home an'—me.

*Hiram Rich [ ? ]*

“DON'T BE SORROWFUL, DARLING”

O DON'T be sorrowful, darling!  
 And don't be sorrowful, pray;  
 Taking the year together, my dear,  
 There isn't more night than day.

'Tis rainy weather, my darling;  
 Time's waves they heavily run;  
 But taking the year together, my dear,  
 There isn't more cloud than sun.

We are old folks now, my darling,  
 Our heads are growing gray;  
 But taking the year all round, my dear,  
 You will always find the May.

We have had our May, my darling,  
 And our roses long ago;  
 And the time of the year is coming, my dear,  
 For the silent night and the snow.

But God is God, my darling,  
 Of the night as well as the day;  
 And we feel and know that we can go  
 Wherever He leads the way.

A God of the night, my darling,  
 Of the night of death so grim;  
 The gate that leads out of life, good wife,  
 Is the gate that leads to Him.

*Rembrandt Peale [1773-1860]*

## WINIFREDA

AWAY! let naught to love displeasing,  
My Winifreda, move your care;  
Let naught delay the heavenly blessing,  
Nor squeamish pride, nor gloomy fear.

What though no grants of royal donors  
With pompous titles grace our blood,  
We'll shine in more substantial honors,  
And, to be noble, we'll be good.

Our name, while virtue thus we tender,  
Will sweetly sound where'er 'tis spoke;  
And all the great ones, they shall wonder  
How they respect such little folk.

What though, from fortune's lavish bounty,  
No mighty treasures we possess;  
We'll find, within our pittance, plenty,  
And be content without excess.

Still shall each kind returning season  
Sufficient for our wishes give;  
For we will live a life of reason,  
And that's the only life to live.

Through youth and age, in love excelling,  
We'll hand in hand together tread;  
Sweet-smiling peace shall crown our dwelling,  
And babes, sweet-smiling babes, our bed.

How should I love the pretty creatures,  
While round my knees they fondly clung!  
To see them look their mother's features,  
To hear them lisp their mother's tongue!

And when with envy time transported  
Shall think to rob us of our joys,  
You'll in your girls again be courted,  
And I'll go wooing in my boys.

*Unknown*

## AN OLD MAN'S IDYL

By the waters of Life we sat together,  
Hand in hand, in the golden days  
Of the beautiful early summer weather,  
When skies were purple and breath was praise,  
When the heart kept tune to the carol of birds,  
And the birds kept tune to the songs which ran  
Through shimmer of flowers on grassy swards,  
And trees with voices æolian.

By the rivers of Life we walked together,  
I and my darling, unafraid;  
And lighter than any linnet's feather  
The burdens of being on us weighed;  
And Love's sweet miracles o'er us threw  
Mantles of joy outlasting Time,  
And up from the rosy morrows grew  
A sound that seemed like a marriage chime.

In the gardens of Life we strayed together,  
And the luscious apples were ripe and red,  
And the languid lilac, and honeyed heather  
Swooned with the fragrance which they shed;  
And under the trees the angels walked,  
And up in the air a sense of wings  
Awed us tenderly while we talked  
Softly in sacred communings.

In the meadows of Life we strayed together,  
Watching the waving harvests grow,  
And under the benison of the Father  
Our hearts, like the lambs, skipped to and fro;  
And the cowslip, hearing our low replies,  
Broidered fairer the emerald banks,  
And glad tears shone in the daisy's eyes,  
And the timid violet glistened thanks.

Who was with us, and what was round us,  
Neither myself nor my darling guessed;  
Only we knew that something crowned us  
Out from the heavens with crowns of rest;

## The Poet's Song to His Wife 1189

Only we knew that something bright  
Lingered lovingly where we stood,  
Clothed with the incandescent light  
Of something higher than humanhood.

Oh, the riches Love doth inherit!  
Oh, the alchemy which doth change  
Dross of body and dregs of spirit  
Into sanctities rare and strange!  
My flesh is feeble, and dry, and old,  
My darling's beautiful hair is gray;  
But our elixir and precious gold  
Laugh at the footsteps of decay.

Harms of the world have come unto us,  
Cups of sorrow we yet shall drain;  
But we have a secret which doth show us  
Wonderful rainbows in the rain.  
And we hear the tread of the years move by,  
And the sun is setting behind the hills;  
But my darling does not fear to die,  
And I am happy in what God wills.

So we sit by our household fires together,  
Dreaming the dreams of long ago;  
Then it was balmy, sunny weather,  
And now the valleys are laid in snow;  
Icicles hang from the slippery eaves,  
The wind blows cold,—'tis growing late;  
Well, well! we have garnered all our sheaves,  
I and my darling, and we wait.

*Richard Realp* [1834-1878]

### THE POET'S SONG TO HIS WIFE

How many summers, love,  
Have I been thine?  
How many days, thou dove,  
Hast thou been mine?

Time, like the wingèd wind  
When it bends the flowers,  
Hath left no mark behind,  
To count the hours.

Some weight of thought, though loth,  
On thee he leaves;  
Some lines of care round both  
Perhaps he weaves;  
Some fears,—a soft regret  
For joys scarce known;  
Sweet looks we half forget;—  
All else is flown!

Ah!—With what thankless heart  
I mourn and sing!  
Look, where our children start,  
Like sudden Spring!  
With tongues all sweet and low,  
Like a pleasant rhyme,  
They tell how much I owe  
To thee and Time!

*Bryan Waller Procter [1787-1874]*

### JOHN ANDERSON

JOHN ANDERSON my jo, John,  
When we were first acquaint  
Your locks were like the raven,  
Your bonnie brow was brent;  
But now your brow is bald, John,  
Your locks are like the snow;  
But blessings on your frosty pow,  
John Anderson my jo.

John Anderson my jo, John,  
We clamb the hill thegither,  
And mony a canty day, John,  
We've had wi' ane anither:

Now we maun totter down, John,  
But hand in hand we'll go,  
And sleep thegither at the'foot,  
John Anderson my jo.

*Robert Burns* [1759-1796]

TO MARY

"THEE, Mary, with this ring I wed,  
So, fourteen years ago, I said—  
Behold another ring!—"For what?  
To wed thee o'er again—why not?"

With that first ring I married Youth,  
Grace, Beauty, Innocence, and Truth;  
Taste long admired, sense long revered,  
And all my Molly then appeared.  
If she, by merit since disclosed,  
Prove twice the woman I supposed,  
I plead that double merit now,  
To justify a double vow.

Here then, to-day, (with faith as sure,  
With ardor as intense and pure,  
As when, amidst the rites divine,  
I took thy troth, and plighted mine),  
To thee, sweet girl, my second ring  
A token, and a pledge, I bring;  
With this I wed, till death us part,  
Thy riper virtues to my heart;  
Those virtues, which, before untried,  
The wife has added to the bride;  
Those virtues, whose progressive claim,  
Endearing wedlock's very name,  
My soul enjoys, my song approves,  
For Conscience' sake, as well as Love's.

For why?—They show me every hour,  
Honor's high thought, Affection's power,  
Discretion's deed, sound Judgment's sentence,  
And teach me all things—but Repentance.

*Samuel Bishop* [1731-1795]

## THE GOLDEN WEDDING

O LOVE, whose patient pilgrim feet  
Life's longest path have trod;  
Whose ministry hath symbolled sweet  
The dearer love of God;  
The sacred myrtle wreathes again  
Thine altar, as of old;  
And what was green with summer then,  
Is mellowed now to gold.

Not now, as then, the future's face  
Is flushed with fancy's light;  
But memory, with a milder grace,  
Shall rule the feast to-night.  
Blest was the sun of joy that shone,  
Nor less the blinding shower;  
The bud of fifty years ago  
Is love's perfected flower.

O memory, ope thy mystic door;  
O dream of youth, return;  
And let the light that gleamed of yore  
Beside this altar burn.  
The past is plain; 'twas love designed  
E'en sorrow's iron chain;  
And mercy's shining thread has twined  
With the dark warp of pain.

So be it still. O Thou who hast  
That younger bridal blest,  
Till the May-morn of love has passed  
To evening's golden west;  
Come to this later Cana, Lord,  
And, at thy touch divine,  
The water of that earlier board  
To-night shall turn to wine.

*David Gray* [1837-1888]

## MOGGY AND ME

Oh wha are sae happy as me an' my Moggy?  
Oh wha are sae happy as Moggy an' me?  
We're baith turnin' auld, an' our walth is soon tauld,  
But contentment bides aye in our cottage sae wee.  
She toils a' the day when I'm out wi' the hirsle,  
An' chants to the bairns while I sing on the brae;  
An' aye her blithe smile welcomes me frae my toil,  
When down the glen I come weary an' wae.

Aboon our auld heads we've a nice little biggin,  
That keeps out the cauld when the simmer's awa;  
We've twa webs o' linen o' Moggy's ain spinnin',  
As thick as silk velvet and white as the snaw;  
We've kye in the byre, an' yauds in the stable,  
A grumphy sae fat that she hardly can stand;  
An' something, I guess, in yon auld painted press  
To cheer up the speerits an' steady the hand.

'Tis true we hae had mony sorrows an' crosses,  
Our pouches oft toom, an' our hearts fu' o' care;  
But wi' a' our crosses, our sorrows an' losses,  
Contentment, thank heaven! has aye been our share.  
I've an auld roostit sword that was left by my father,  
Whilk aye has been drawn when my king had a fac;  
We hae friends ane or twa that aft gie us a ca',  
To laugh when we're happy or grieve when we're wae.

Our duke may hae gowd mair than schoolmen can reckon,  
An' flunkies to watch ilka glance o' his e'e,  
His lady aye braw sittin' prim in her ha';  
But are they sae happy as Moggy an' me?  
A' ye wha ne'er fand the straight road to be happy,  
Wha are nae content wi' the lot that ye dree,  
Come down to the dwellin' o' whilk I've been tellin',  
You'll learn it by lookin' at Moggy an' me.

*James Hogg* [1770-1835]



"O, LAY THY HAND IN MINE, DEAR!"

O, LAY thy hand in mine, dear!  
We're growing old;  
But Time hath brought no sign, dear,  
That hearts grow cold.  
'Tis long, long since our new love  
Made life divine;  
But age enricheth true love,  
Like noble wine.

And lay thy cheek to mine, dear,  
And take thy rest;  
Mine arms around thee twine, dear,  
And make thy nest.  
A many cares are pressing  
On this dear head;  
But Sorrow's hands in blessing  
Are surely laid.

O, lean thy life on mine, dear!  
'Twill shelter thee.  
Thou wert a winsome vine, dear,  
On my young tree:  
And so, till boughs are leafless,  
And songbirds flown,  
We'll twine, then lay us, griefless,  
Together down.

*Gerald Massey* [1828-1907]

WIFE, CHILDREN, AND FRIENDS

WHEN the black-lettered list to the gods was presented  
(The list of what Fate for each mortal intends),  
At the long string of ills a kind goddess relented,  
And slipped in three blessings,—wife, children, and  
friends.

In vain surly Pluto maintained he was cheated,  
 For justice divine could not compass its ends;  
 The scheme of man's penance he swore was defeated,  
 For earth becomes heaven with—wife, children, and friends.

If the stock of our bliss is in stranger hands vested,  
 The fund, ill secured, oft in bankruptcy ends;  
 But the heart issues bills which are never protested,  
 When drawn on the firm of—wife, children, and friends.

Though valor still glows in his life's dying embers,  
 The death-wounded tar, who his colors defends,  
 Drops a tear of regret as he dying remembers  
 How blessed was his home with—wife, children, and friends.

The soldier, whose deeds live immortal in story,  
 Whom duty to far distant latitudes sends,  
 With transport would barter whole ages of glory  
 For one happy day with—wife, children, and friends.

Though spice-breathing gales on his caravan hover,  
 Though for him all Arabia's fragrance ascends,  
 The merchant still thinks of the woodbines that cover  
 The bower where he sat with—wife, children, and friends.

The dayspring of youth, still unclouded by sorrow,  
 Alone on itself for enjoyment depends;  
 But drear is the twilight of age, if it borrow  
 No warmth from the smile of—wife, children, and friends.

Let the breath of renown ever freshen and nourish  
 The laurel which o'er the dead favorite bends;  
 O'er me wave the willow, and long may it flourish,  
 Bedewed with the tears of—wife, children, and friends.

Let us drink, for my song, growing graver and graver,  
 To subjects too solemn insensibly tends;  
 Let us drink, pledge me high, love and virtue shall flavor  
 The glass which I fill to—wife, children, and friends.

*William Robert Spencer* [1769-1834]

# LOVE SONNETS

## SONNETS

From "Amoretti"

### III

THE sovereign beauty which I do admire,  
Witness the world how worthy to be praised!  
The light whereof hath kindled heavenly fire  
In my frail spirit, by her from baseness raised;  
That being now with her huge brightness dazed,  
Base thing I can no more endure to view:  
But, looking still on her, I stand amazed  
At wondrous sight of so celestial hue.  
So when my tongue would speak her praises due,  
It stoppèd is with thought's astonishment;  
And when my pen would write her titles true,  
It ravished is with fancy's wonderment:  
Yet in my heart I then both speak and write  
The wonder that my wit cannot indite.

### VIII

More than most fair, full of the living fire  
Kindled above unto the Maker near;  
No eyes but joys, in which all powers conspire  
That to the world naught else be counted dear;  
Through your bright beams doth not the blinded guest  
Shoot out his darts to base affections wound;  
But angels come to lead frail minds to rest  
In chaste desires, on heavenly beauty bound.  
You frame my thoughts, and fashion me within;  
You stop my tongue, and teach my heart to speak;  
You calm the storm that passion did begin,  
Strong through your cause, but by your virtue weak.  
Dark is the world, where your light shinèd never;  
Well is he born that may behold you ever.

## XXIV

When I behold that beauty's wonderment,  
And rare perfection of each goodly part,  
Of Nature's still the only complement,  
I honor and admire the Maker's art.  
But when I feel the bitter baleful smart  
Which her fair eyes un'wares do work in me,  
That death out of their shiny beams do dart,  
I think that I a new Pandora see,  
Whom all the gods in council did agree  
Into this sinful world from heaven to send,  
That she to wicked men a scourge should be,  
For all their faults with which they did offend.  
But since ye are my scourge, I will entreat  
That for my faults ye will me gently beat.

## XXXIV

Like as a ship, that through the ocean wide,  
By conduct of some star doth make her way,  
Whenas a storm hath dimmed her trusty guide,  
Out of her course doth wander far astray;  
So I, whose star, that wont with her bright ray  
Me to direct, with clouds is overcast,  
Do wander now, in darkness and dismay,  
Through hidden perils round about me placed;  
Yet hope I well that, when this storm is past,  
My Helicè, the lodestar of my life,  
Will shine again, and look on me at last,  
With lovely light to clear my cloudy grief:  
Till then I wander care-full, comfortless,  
In secret sorrow, and sad pensiveness.

## LV

So oft as I her beauty do behold,  
And therewith do her cruelty compare,  
I marvel of what substance was the mould,  
The which her made at once so cruel fair;  
Not earth, for her high thoughts more heavenly are;  
Not water, for her love doth burn like fire;

Not air, for she is not so light or rare;  
 Not fire, for she doth freeze with faint desire.  
 Then needs another element inquire  
 Whereof she might be made—that is, the sky;  
 For to the heaven her haughty looks aspire,  
 And eke her mind is pure immortal high.  
     Then, since to heaven ye likened are the best,  
     Be like in mercy as in all the rest.

## LXVIII

Most glorious Lord of Life! that on this day  
 Didst make thy triumph over death and sin,  
 And, having harrowed hell, didst bring away  
 Captivity thence captive, us to win,  
 This joyous day, dear Lord, with joy begin;  
 And grant that we, for whom thou diddest die,  
 Being with thy dear blood clean washed from sin,  
 May live forever in felicity;  
 And that thy love we weighing worthily,  
 May likewise love thee for the same again,  
 And for thy sake, that all 'like dear didst buy,  
 With love may one another entertain!  
     So let us love, dear Love, like as we ought:  
     Love is the lesson which the Lord us taught.

## LXX

Fresh Spring, the herald of love's mighty king,  
 In whose coat-armor richly are displayed  
 All sorts of flowers the which on earth do spring  
 In goodly colors gloriously arrayed;  
 Go to my love, where she is careless laid,  
 Yet in her winter's bower not well awake;  
 Tell her the joyous time will not be stayed,  
 Unless she do him by the forelock take;  
 Bid her therefore herself soon ready make  
 To wait on Love amongst his lovely crew;  
 Where everyone that misseth then her mate  
 Shall be by him amerced with penance due.  
     Make haste, therefore, sweet love, whilst it is prime;  
     For none can call again the passed time.

## LXXV

One day I wrote her name upon the strand,  
 But came the waves and washèd it away:  
 Again I wrote it with a second hand,  
 But came the tide and made my pains his prey.  
 "Vain man," said she, "that dost in vain essay  
 A morial thing so to immortalize;  
 For I myself shall like to this decay,  
 And eke my name be wipèd out likewise."  
 "Not so," quoth I; "let baser things devise  
 To die in dust, but you shall live by fame;  
 My verse your virtues rare shall eternize,  
 And in the heavens write your glorious name:  
 Where, whenas Death shall all the world subdue,  
 Our love shall live, and later life renew."

## LXXIX

Men call you fair, and you do credit it,  
 For that yourself ye daily such do see:  
 But the true fair, that is the gentle wit  
 And virtuous mind, is much more praised of me:  
 For all the rest, however fair it be,  
 Shall turn to naught and lose that glorious hue;  
 But only that is permanent and free  
 From frail corruption that doth flesh ensue.  
 That is true beauty; that doth argue you  
 To be divine, and born of heavenly seed;  
 Derived from that fair Spirit from whom all true  
 And perfect beauty did at first proceed:  
 He only fair, and what he fair hath made;  
 All other fair, like flowers, untimely fade.  
*Edmund Spenser [1552?-1599]*

## SONNETS

From "Astrophel and Stella"

## I

Loving in truth, and fain in verse my love to show,  
 That She, dear Shel might take some pleasure of my pain;  
 Pleasure might cause her read, reading might make her know,  
 Knowledge might pity win, and pity grace obtain:

I sought fit words to paint the blackest face of woe,  
 Studying inventions fine, her wits to entertain;  
 Oft turning others' leaves, to see if thence would flow  
 Some fresh and fruitful showers upon my sunburnt brain:  
 But words came halting forth, wanting Invention's stay.  
 Invention, Nature's child, fled step-dame Study's blows;  
 And others' feet still seemed but strangers in my way.  
 Thus, great with child to speak, and helpless in my throes,  
 Biting my truant pen, beating myself for spite:  
 "Fool!" said my Muse to me, "look in thy heart, and write!"

## XXXI

With how sad steps, O Moon, thou climb'st the skies!  
 How silently, and with how wan a face!  
 What! may it be that even in heavenly place  
 That busy archer his sharp arrows tries?  
 Sure, if that long-with-love-acquainted eyes  
 Can judge of love, thou feel'st a lover's case;  
 I read it in thy looks. Thy languished grace  
 To me, that feel the like, thy state describes.  
 Then, even of fellowship, O Moon, tell me,  
 Is constant love deemed there but want of wit?  
 Are beauties there as proud as here they be?  
 Do they above love to be loved, and yet  
 Those lovers scorn whom that love doth possess?  
 Do they call virtue there, ungratefulness?

## XXXIX

Come Sleep! O Sleep, the certain knot of peace,  
 The baiting-place of wit, the balm of woe,  
 The poor man's wealth, the prisoner's release,  
 The indifferent judge between the high and low!  
 With shield of proof, shield me from out the press  
 Of those fierce darts Despair at me doth throw:  
 O make in me those civil wars to cease!  
 I will good tribute pay if thou do so.  
 Take thou of me, smooth pillows, sweetest bed,  
 A chamber deaf to noise and blind to light,  
 A rosy garland, and a weary head:  
 And if these things, as being thine in right,

Move not thy heavy grace, thou shalt in me,  
Livelier than elsewhere, Stella's image see.

## LXII

Late tired with woe, even ready for to pine  
With rage of love, I called my Love unkind;  
She in whose eyes love, though unfelt, doth shine,  
Sweet said that I true love in her should find.  
I joyed; but straight thus watered was my wine,  
That love she did, but loved a love not blind;  
Which would not let me, whom she loved, decline  
From nobler cause, fit for my birth and mind:  
And therefore, by her love's authority,  
Willed me these tempests of vain love to fly,  
And anchor fast myself on Virtue's shore.  
Alas, if this the only metal be  
Of love new-coined to help my beggary,  
Dear! love me not, that ye may love me more!

## LXIV

No more, my Dear, no more these counsels try;  
O give my passions leave to run their race!  
Let Fortune lay on me her worst disgrace;  
Let folk o'ercharged with brain, against me cry;  
Let clouds bedim my face, break in mine eye;  
Let me no steps but of lost labor trace;  
Let all the earth with scorn recount my case;  
But do not will me from my love to fly!  
I do not envy Aristotle's wit;  
Nor do aspire to Caesar's bleeding fame;  
Nor aught do care, though some above me sit;  
Nor hope, nor wish another course to frame,  
But that which once may win thy cruel heart:  
Thou art my Wit, and thou my Virtue art.

## LXXIII

Love still a boy and oft a wanton is,  
Schooled only by his mother's tender eye;  
What wonder, then, if he his lesson miss,  
When for so soft a rod dear play he try?



And yet my Star, because a sugared kiss  
 In sport I sucked while she asleep did lie,  
 Doth lower, nay chide, nay threat, for only this.—  
 Sweet, it was saucy Love, not humble I!  
 But no 'scuse serves; she makes her wrath appear  
 In Beauty's throne; see now, who dares come near  
 Those scarlet judges, threatening bloody pain!  
 O heavenly fool, thy most kiss-worthy face  
 Anger invests with such a lovely grace,  
 That Anger's self I needs must kiss again.

## CIII

O happy Thames that didst my Stella bear!  
 I saw thee with full many a smiling line  
 Upon thy cheerful face, Joy's livery wear,  
 While those fair planets on thy streams did shine.  
 The boat for joy could not to dance forbear;  
 While wanton winds, with beauties so divine,  
 Ravished, stayed not, till in her golden hair  
 They did themselves, (O sweetest prison!) twine.  
 And fain those Æol's youths there would their stay  
 Have made, but forced by Nature still to fly,  
 First did with puffing kiss those locks display.  
 She so dishevelled, blushed. From window, I,  
     With sight thereof, cried out, "O fair disgrace!  
     Let Honor's self to thee grant highest place!"

## CVII

Stella! since thou so right a Princess art  
 Of all the powers which life bestows on me,  
 That ere by them aught undertaken be,  
 They first resort unto that sovereign part;  
 Sweet! for a while give respite to my heart,  
 Which pants as though it still should leap to thee;  
 And on my thoughts give thy lieutenancy  
 To this great cause, which needs both use and art.  
 And as a Queen, who from her presence sends  
 Whom she employs, dismiss from thee my wit,  
 Till it have wrought what thy own will attends:  
 On servants' shame oft master's blame doth sit.

O, let not fools in me thy works reprove,  
And scorning, say, "See what it is to love!"

*Philip Sidney [1554-1586]*

## SONNETS

From "To Delia"

## VI

FAIR is my Love, and cruel as she's fair:  
Her brow shades frowns, although her eyes are sunny;  
Her smiles are lightning, though her pride despair,  
And her disdains are gall, her favors honey.  
A modest maid, decked with a blush of honor,  
Whose feet do tread green paths of youth and love;  
The wonder of all eyes that look upon her,  
Sacred on earth, designed a Saint above.  
Chastity and Beauty, which were deadly foes,  
Live reconcilèd friends within her brow;  
And had she Pity to conjoin with those,  
Then who had heard the complaints I utter now?  
O had she not been fair, and thus unkind,  
My Muse had slept, and none had known my mind.

## XII

My spotless love hovers, with purest wings,  
About the temple of the proudest frame,  
Where blaze those lights, fairest of earthly things,  
Which clear our clouded world with brightest flame.  
My ambitious thoughts, confinèd in her face,  
Affect no honor but what she can give;  
My hopes do rest in limits of her grace;  
I weigh no comfort, unless she relieve.  
For she, that can my heart imparadise,  
Holds in her fairest hand what dearest is.  
My Fortune's Wheel's the Circle of her Eyes,  
Whose rolling grace deign once a turn of bliss!  
All my life's sweet consists in her alone;  
So much I love the most unloving one.

## XXX

And yet I cannot reprehend the flight  
Or blame the attempt, presuming so to soar;  
The mounting venture, for a high delight,  
Did make the honor of the fall the more.  
For who gets wealth, that puts not from the shore?  
Danger hath honor; great designs, their fame;  
Glory doth follow, courage goes before;  
And though the event oft answers not the same,  
Suffice that high attempts have never shame.  
The Mean-observer (whom base safety keeps)  
Lives without honor, dies without a name,  
And in eternal darkness ever sleeps.

And therefore, Delia! 'tis to me no blot  
To have attempted, though attained thee not.

## XXXVI

When men shall find thy flower, thy glory pass,  
And thou, with careful brow, sitting alone,  
Received hast this message from thy glass,  
That tells the truth, and says that *All is gone*;  
Fresh shalt thou see in me the wounds thou madest,  
Though spent thy flame, in me the heat remaining:  
I that have loved thee thus before thou fadest,  
My faith shall wax, when thou art in thy waning!  
The world shall find this miracle in me,  
That fire can burn when all the matter's spent:  
Then what my faith hath been, thyself shalt see,  
And that thou wast unkind, thou may'st repent!  
Thou may'st repent that thou hast scorned my tears,  
When Winter snows upon thy golden hairs.

## XXXIX

Look, Delia, how we esteem the half-blown rose  
The image of thy blush, and Summer's honor!  
Whilst yet her tender bud doth undisclose  
That full of beauty Time bestows upon her.  
No sooner spreads her glory in the air  
But straight her wide-blown pomp comes to decline;

She then is scorned that late adorned the fair;  
So fade the roses of those cheeks of thine.  
No April can revive thy withered flowers  
Whose springing grace adorns thy glory now;  
Swift, speedy Time, feathered with flying hours,  
Dissolves the beauty of the fairest brow.

Then do not thou such treasure waste in vain,  
But love now, whilst thou may'st be loved again.

## XLV

Beauty, sweet Love, is like the morning dew,  
Whose short refresh upon the tender green  
Cheers for a time, but till the sun doth show:  
And straight 'tis gone, as it had never been.  
Soon doth it fade, that makes the fairest flourish;  
Short is the glory of the blushing rose:  
The hue which thou so carefully dost nourish,  
Yet which, at length, thou must be forced to lose.  
When thou, surcharged with burthen of thy years,  
Shalt bend thy wrinkles homeward to the earth;  
When Time hath made a passport for thy fears,  
Dated in Age, the Calends of our Death:  
But ah, no more! This hath been often told;  
And women grieve to think they must be old.

## XLVI

I must not grieve my Love, whose eyes would read  
Lines of delight, whereon her youth might smile!  
Flowers have a time, before they come to seed;  
And she is young, and now must sport the while.  
And sport, Sweet Maid, in season of these years,  
And learn to gather flowers before they wither!  
And where the sweetest blossom first appears,  
Let Love and Youth conduct thy pleasures thither!  
Lighten forth smiles to clear the clouded air,  
And calm the tempest which my sighs do raise!  
Pity and smiles do best become the fair;  
Pity and smiles shall yield thee lasting praise.

I hope to say, when all my griefs are gone,  
"Happy the heart that sighed for such a one!"

## L

Let others sing of Knights and Paladines  
 In agèd accents and untimely words,  
 Paint shadows in imaginary lines,  
 Which well the reach of their high wit records:  
 But I must sing of Thee, and those fair eyes!  
 Authentic shall my verse in time to come,  
 When the yet unborn shall say, *Lo, where she lies!*  
*Whose beauty made him speak, that else was dumb!*  
 These are the arks, the trophies I erect,  
 That fortify thy name against old age;  
 And these thy sacred virtues must protect  
 Against the Dark, and Time's consuming rage.  
 Though the error of my youth in them appear,  
 Suffice, they showed I lived, and loved thee dear.

## LI

Care-charmer Sleep, son of the sable Night,  
 Brother to Death, in silent darkness born:  
 Relieve my languish, and restore the light;  
 With dark forgetting of my care, return!  
 And let the day be time enough to mourn  
 The shipwreck of my ill-adventured youth:  
 Let waking eyes suffice to wail their scorn,  
 Without the torment of the night's untruth.  
 Cease, dreams, the images of day-desires,  
 To model forth the passions of the morrow;  
 Never let rising sun approve you liars,  
 To add more grief to aggravate my sorrow.  
 Still let me sleep, embracing clouds in vain;  
 And never wake to feel the day's disdain.  
Samuel Daniel [1562-1619]

## SONNETS

From "Idea"

## TO THE READER OF THESE SONNETS

INTO these Loves, who but for Passion looks,  
 At this first sight, here let him lay them by,  
 And seek elsewhere in turning other books,  
 Which better may his labor satisfy.

No far-fetched sigh shall ever wound my breast;  
Love from mine eye a tear shall never wring;  
Nor in "Ah me's!" my whining sonnets dressed!  
A libertine, fantastically I sing!  
My verse is the true image of my mind,  
Ever in motion, still desiring change;  
And as thus, to variety inclined,  
So in all humors sportively I range!  
My Muse is rightly of the English strain,  
That cannot long one fashion entertain.

## IV

Bright Star of Beauty! on whose eyelids sit  
A thousand nymph-like and enamored Graces,  
The Goddesses of Memory and Wit,  
Which there in order take their several places;  
In whose dear bosom, sweet delicious Love  
Lays down his quiver, which he once did bear,  
Since he that blessed paradise did prove;  
And leaves his mother's lap, to sport him there.  
Let others strive to entertain with words!  
My soul is of a braver mettle made:  
I hold that vile, which vulgar wit affords,  
In me's that faith which Time cannot invade!  
Let what I praise be still made good by you!  
Be you most worthy, whilst I am most true!

## XX

An evil Spirit (your Beauty) haunts me still,  
Wherewith, alas, I have been long possessed;  
Which ceaseth not to attempt me to each ill,  
Nor give me once, but one poor minute's rest.  
In me it speaks, whether I sleep or wake;  
And when by means to drive it out I try,  
With greater torments then it me doth take,  
And tortures me in most extremity.  
Before my face, it lays down my despairs,  
And hastes me on unto a sudden death;  
Now tempting me, to drown myself in tears,  
And then in sighing to give up my breath.

Thus am I still provoked to every evil,  
By this good-wicked Spirit, sweet Angel-Devil.

## XXXVII

Dear! why should you command me to my rest,  
When now the night doth summon all to sleep?  
Methinks this time becometh lovers best!  
Night was ordained together friends to keep.  
How happy are all other living things,  
Which, through the day, disjoined by several flight,  
The quiet evening yet together brings,  
And each returns unto his Love at night!  
O thou that art so courteous else to all,  
Why shouldst thou, Night, abuse me only thus!  
That every creature to his kind doth call,  
And yet 'tis thou dost only sever us?  
Well could I wish it would be ever day,  
If, when night comes, you bid me go away!

## XL

My heart the Anvil where my thoughts do beat;  
My words the Hammers fashioning my Desire;  
My breast the Forge including all the heat,  
Love is the Fuel which maintains the fire.  
My sighs the Bellows which the flame increaseth,  
Filling mine ears with noise and nightly groaning.  
Toiling with pain, my labor never ceaseth;  
In grievous Passions, my woes still bemoaning.  
My eyes with tears against the fire striving,  
Whose scorching glede my heart to cinders turneth:  
But with those drops, the flame again reviving  
Still more and more it to my torment burneth.  
With Sisyphus thus do I roll the stone,  
And turn the wheel with damnèd Ixion.

## XLII

How many paltry, foolish, painted things,  
That now in coaches trouble every street,  
Shall be forgotten, whom no poet sings,  
Ere they be well wrapped in their winding-sheet?

Where I to thee eternity shall give,  
 When nothing else remaineth of these days,  
 And queens hereafter shall be glad to live  
 Upon the alms of thy superfluous praise;  
 Virgins and matrons reading these my rhymes,  
 Shall be so much delighted with thy story,  
 That they shall grieve they lived not in these times,  
 To have seen thee, their sex's only glory:  
     So shalt thou fly above the vulgar throng,  
     Still to survive in my immortal song.

## LXI

Since there's no help, come, let us kiss and part!  
 Nay, I have done. You get no more of me!  
 And I am glad, yea, glad with all my heart,  
 That thus so cleanly I myself can free.  
 Shake hands for ever! Cancel all our vows!  
 And when we meet at any time again,  
 Be it not seen in either of our brows  
 That we one jot of former love retain.  
 Now at the last gasp of Love's latest breath,  
 When, his pulse failing, Passion speechless lies,  
 When Faith is kneeling by his bed of death,  
 And Innocence is closing up his eyes:  
     Now, if thou wouldst, when all have given him over,  
     From death to life thou might'st him yet recover!  
                                     *Michael Drayton* [1563-1631]

## SONNETS

From "Diana"

## IX

My Lady's presence makes the Roses red,  
 Because to see her lips they blush for shame.  
 The Lily's leaves, for envy, pale became;  
 And her white hands in them this envy bred.  
 The Marigold the leaves abroad doth spread,  
 Because the sun's and her power is the same.  
 The Violet of purple color came,  
 Dyed in the blood she made my heart to shed.



In brief, all flowers from her their virtue take;  
 From her sweet breath, their sweet smells do proceed;  
 The living heat which her eyebeams doth make  
 Warmeth the ground, and quickeneth the seed.  
 The rain, wherewith she watereth the flowers,  
 Falls from mine eyes, which she dissolves in showers.

## LXII

To live in hell, and heaven to behold;  
 To welcome life, and die a living death;  
 To sweat with heat, and yet be freezing cold;  
 To grasp at stars, and lie the earth beneath;  
 To tread a maze that never shall have end;  
 To burn in sighs, and starve in daily tears;  
 To climb a hill, and never to descend;  
 Giants to kill, and quake at childish fears;  
 To pine for food, and watch the Hesperian tree;  
 To thirst for drink, and nectar still to draw;  
 To live accurst, whom men hold blest to be;  
 And weep those wrongs which never creature saw;  
 If this be love, if love in these be founded,  
 My heart is love, for these in it are grounded.

*Henry Constable (?) [1562-1613]*

## SONNETS

## XVIII

SHALL I compare thee to a Summer's day?  
 Thou art more lovely and more temperate:  
 Rough winds do shake the darling buds of May,  
 And Summer's lease hath all too short a date:  
 Sometime too hot the eye of heaven shines,  
 And often is his gold complexion dimmed;  
 And every fair from fair sometime declines,  
 By chance or nature's changing course untrimmed:  
 But thy eternal Summer shall not fade  
 Nor lose possession of that fair thou owest;  
 Nor shall Death brag thou wanderest in his shade,  
 When in eternal lines to time thou growest:

So long as men can breathe, or eyes can see,  
So long lives this, and this gives life to thee.

## XXIII

As an unperfect actor on the stage,  
Who with his fear is put besides his part,  
Or some fierce thing replete with too much rage,  
Whose strength's abundance weakens his own heart;  
So I, for fear of trust, forget to say  
The perfect ceremony of love's rite,  
And in mine own love's strength seem to decay,  
O'ercharged with burden of mine own love's might.  
O, let my books be then the eloquence  
And dumb presagers of my speaking breast;  
Who plead for love, and look for recompense,  
More than that tongue that more hath more expressed.  
O, learn to read what silent love hath writ:  
To hear with eyes belongs to love's fine wit.

## XXIX

When, in disgrace with fortune and men's eyes,  
I all alone beweep my outcast state,  
And trouble deaf heaven with my bootless cries,  
And look upon myself, and curse my fate,  
Wishing me like to one more rich in hope,  
Featured like him, like him with friends possessed,  
Desiring this man's art and that man's scope,  
With what I most enjoy contented least;  
Yet in these thoughts myself almost despising,  
Haply I think on thee: and then my state,  
Like to the lark at break of day arising  
From sullen earth, sings hymns at heaven's gate:  
For thy sweet love remembered such wealth brings  
That then I scorn to change my state with kings.

## XXX

When to the sessions of sweet silent thought  
I summon up remembrance of things past,  
I sigh the lack of many a thing I sought,  
And with old woes new wail my dear time's waste:

Then can I drown an eye, unused to flow,  
 For precious friends hid in death's dateless night,  
 And weep afresh love's long-since cancelled woe,  
 And moan the expense of many a vanished sight:  
 Then can I grieve at grievances foregone,  
 And heavily from woe to woe tell o'er  
 The sad account of fore-bemoanèd moan,  
 Which I new pay as if not paid before:  
     But if the while I think on thee, dear friend,  
     All losses are restored, and sorrows end.

## XXXII

If thou survive my well-contented day  
 When that churl Death my bones with dust shall cover,  
 And shalt by fortune once more re-survey  
 These poor rude lines of thy deceased lover,  
 Compare them with the bettering of the time,  
 And though they be outstripped by every pen,  
 Reserve them for my love, not for their rhyme,  
 Exceeded by the height of happier men.  
 O, then vouchsafe me but this loving thought:  
 "Had my friend's Muse grown with this growing age,  
 A dearer birth than this his love had brought,  
 To march in ranks of better equipage:  
     • But since he died, and poets better prove,  
     Theirs for their style I'll read, his for his love."

## XXXIII

Full many a glorious morning have I seen  
 Flatter the mountain-tops with sovereign eye,  
 Kissing with golden face the meadows green,  
 Gilding pale streams with heavenly alchemy.  
 Anon permit the basest clouds to ride  
 With ugly rack on his celestial face,  
 And from the forlorn world his visage hide,  
 Stealing unseen to west with this disgrace:  
 Even so my sun one early morn did shine  
 With all-triumphant splendor on my brow;  
 But out, alack! he was but one hour mine,  
 The region cloud hath masked him from me now.

Yet him for this my love no whit disdaineth;  
Suns of the world may stain when heaven's sun staineth.

## LX

Like as the waves make towards the pebbled shore,  
So do our minutes hasten to their end;  
Each changing place with that which goes before,  
In sequent toil all forwards do contend.  
Nativity, once in the main of light,  
Crawls to maturity, wherewith being crowned,  
Crooked eclipses 'gainst his glory fight,  
And Time that gave, doth now his gift confound.  
Time doth transfix the flourish set on youth,  
And delves the parallels in beauty's brow;  
Feeds on the rarities of nature's truth,  
And nothing stands but for his scythe to mow:  
And yet, to times in hope, my verse shall stand  
Praising thy worth, despite his cruel hand.

## LXXI

No longer mourn for me when I am dead,  
Than you shall hear the surly, sullen bell  
Give warning to the world that I am fled  
From this vile world, with vilest worms to dwell:  
Nay, if you read this line, remember not  
The hand that writ it; for I love you so,  
That I in your sweet thoughts would be forgot,  
If thinking on me then should make you woe.  
O, if (I say) you look upon this verse,  
When I perhaps compounded am with clay,  
Do not so much as my poor name rehearse,  
But let your love even with my life decay;  
Lest the wise world should look into your moan,  
And mock you with me after I am gone.

## LXXIII

That time of year thou may'st in me behold  
When yellow leaves, or none, or few, do hang  
Upon those boughs which shake against the cold,  
Bare ruined choirs, where late the sweet birds sang.

In me thou see'st the twilight of such day  
As after sunset fadeth in the west,  
Which by and by black night doth take away,  
Death's second self, that seals up all in rest.  
In me thou see'st the glowing of such fire  
That on the ashes of his youth doth lie,  
As the death-bed whereon it must expire,  
Consumed with that which it was nourished by.  
This thou perceiv'st, which makes thy love more strong  
To love that well which thou must leave ere long.

## CIV

To me, fair friend, you never can be old;  
For as you were when first your eye I eyed,  
Such seems your beauty still. Three Winters cold  
Have from the forests shook three Summers' pride;  
Three beauteous Springs to yellow Autumn turned  
In process of the seasons have I seen,  
Three April perfumes in three hot Junes burned,  
Since first I saw you fresh, which yet are green.  
Ah! yet doth beauty, like a dial-hand,  
Steal from his figure, and no pace perceived;  
So your sweet hue, which methinks still doth stand,  
Hath motion, and mine eye may be deceived:  
For fear of which, hear this, thou age unbred:  
Ere you were born was beauty's Summer dead.

## CVI

When in the chronicle of wasted time  
I see descriptions of the fairest wights,  
And beauty making beautiful old rhyme  
In praise of ladies dead, and lovely knights;  
Then in the blazon of sweet beauty's best  
Of hand, of foot, of lip, of eye, of brow,  
I see their antique pen would have expressed  
Even such a beauty as you master now.  
So all their praises are but prophecies  
Of this our time, all, you prefiguring;  
And, for they looked but with divining eyes,  
They had not skill enough your worth to sing:

For we, which now behold these present days,  
Have eyes to wonder, but lack tongues to praise.

## CIX

O, never say that I was false of heart  
Though absence seemed my flame to qualify:  
As easy might I from myself depart  
As from my soul, which in thy breast doth lie;  
That is my home of love; if I have ranged,  
Like him that travels, I return again,  
Just to the time, not with the time exchanged,  
So that myself bring water for my stain.  
Never believe, though in my nature reigned  
All frailties that besiege all kinds of blood,  
That it could so preposterously be stained  
To leave for nothing all thy sum of good!  
For nothing this wide universe I call,  
Save thou, my rose: in it thou art my all.

## CXVI

Let me not to the marriage of true minds  
Admit impediments. Love is not love  
Which alters when it alteration finds,  
Or bends with the remover to remove:  
O, no! it is an ever-fixed mark  
That looks on tempests, and is never shaken;  
It is the star to every wandering bark,  
Whose worth's unknown, although his height be taken.  
Love's not Time's fool, though rosy lips and cheeks  
Within his bending sickle's compass come;  
Love alters not with his brief hours and weeks,  
But bears it out even to the edge of doom:  
If this be error, and upon me proved,  
I never writ, nor no man ever loved.

## CXXX

My mistress' eyes are nothing like the sun;  
Coral is far more red than her lips' red;  
If snow be white, why then her breasts are dun;  
If hairs be wires, black wires grow on her head.

I have seen roses damasked, red and white,  
 But no such roses see I in her cheeks;  
 And in some perfumes is there more delight  
 Than in the breath that from my mistress reeks.  
 I love to hear her speak,—yet well I know  
 That music hath a far more pleasing sound;  
 I grant I never saw a goddess go,—  
 My mistress, when she walks, treads on the ground:  
     And yet, by heaven, I think my love as rare  
     As any she belied with false compare.

## CXLVI

Poor soul, the centre of my sinful earth,  
 Pressed by these rebel powers that thee array,  
 Why dost thou pine within and suffer dearth,  
 Painting thy outward walls so costly gay?  
 Why so large cost, having so short a lease,  
 Dost thou upon thy fading mansion spend?  
 Shall worms, inheritors of this excess,  
 Eat up thy charge? Is this thy body's end?  
 Then, soul, live thou upon thy servant's loss,  
 And let that pine to aggravate thy store;  
 Buy terms divine in selling hours of dross;  
 Within be fed, without be rich no more:  
     So shalt thou feed on Death, that feeds on men;  
     And Death once dead, there's no more dying then.

*William Shakespeare* [1564-1616]

## “ALEXIS, HERE SHE STAYED”

ALEXIS, here she stayed; among these pines,  
 Sweet hermitress, she did alone repair;  
 Here did she spread the treasure of her hair,  
 More rich than that brought from the Colchian mines.  
 She set her by these muskèd eglantines,  
 The happy place the print seems yet to bear;  
 Her voice did sweeten here thy sugared lines,  
 To which winds, trees, beasts, birds, did lend their ear.

Me here she first perceived, and here a morn  
 Of bright carnations did o'erspread her face;  
 Here did she sigh, here first my hopes were born,  
 And I first got a pledge of promised grace:  
 But, ah! what served it to be happy so,  
 Since passèd pleasures double but new woe?

*William Drummond* [1585-1649]

"WERE I AS BASE AS IS THE LOWLY PLAIN"

WERE I as base as is the lowly plain,  
 And you, my love, as high as heaven above,  
 Yet should the thoughts of me, your humble swain,  
 Ascend to heaven in honor of my love.  
 Were I as high as heaven above the plain,  
 And you, my love, as humble and as low  
 As are the deepest bottoms of the main,  
 Wheresoe'er you were, with you my love should go.  
 Were you the earth, dear love, and I the skies,  
 My love should shine on you, like to the sun,  
 And look upon you with ten thousand eyes,  
 Till heaven waxed blind and till the world were done.

Wheresoe'er I am,—below, or else above you,—  
 Wheresoe'er you are, my heart shall truly love you.

*Joshua Sylvester* [1563-1618]

A SONNET OF THE MOON

Look how the pale Queen of the silent night  
 Doth cause the ocean to attend upon her,  
 And he, as long as she is in his sight,  
 With his full tide is ready her to honor:  
 But when the silver wagon of the Moon  
 Is mounted up so high he cannot follow,  
 The sea calls home his crystal waves to moan,  
 And with low ebb doth manifest his sorrow.  
 So you that are the sovereign of my heart,  
 Have all my joys attending on your will,  
 My joys low-ebbing when you do depart,  
 When you return, their tide my heart doth fill.



So as you come, and as you do depart,  
Joys ebb and flow within my tender heart.

*Charles Best* [fl. 1602]

### TO MARY UNWIN

MARY! I want a lyre with other strings,  
Such aid from Heaven as some have feigned they drew,  
An eloquence scarce given to mortals, new  
And undebased by praise of meaner things;  
That, ere through age or woe I shed my wings,  
I may record thy worth with honor due,  
In verse as musical as thou art true,  
And that immortalizes whom it sings:  
But thou hast little need. There is a Book  
By seraphs writ with beams of heavenly light,  
On which the eyes of God not rarely look,  
A chronicle of actions just and bright:

There all thy deeds, my faithful Mary, shine;  
And, since thou own'st that praise, I spare thee mine.

*William Cowper* [1731-1800]

### "WHY ART THOU SILENT"

WHY art thou silent? Is thy love a plant  
Of such weak fibre that the treacherous air  
Of absence withers what was once so fair?  
Is there no debt to pay, no boon to grant?  
Yet have my thoughts for thee been vigilant,  
Bound to thy service with unceasing care—  
The mind's least generous wish a mendicant  
For naught but what thy happiness could spare.  
Speak!—though this soft warm heart, once free to hold  
A thousand tender pleasures, thine and mine,  
Be left more desolate, more dreary cold  
Than a forsaken bird's-nest filled with snow  
'Mid its own bush of leafless eglantine—  
Speak, that my torturing doubts their end may know!

*William Wordsworth* [1770-1850]

## SONNETS

From "The House of Life"

## IV

## LOVESIGHT

WHEN do I see thee most, belovèd one?  
When in the light the spirits of mine eyes  
Before thy face, their altar, solemnize  
The worship of that Love through thee made known?  
Or when in the dusk hours, (we two alone,)  
Close-kissed and eloquent of still replies  
Thy twilight-hidden glimmering visage lies,  
And my soul only sees thy soul its own?  
O love, my love! if I no more should see  
Thyself, nor on the earth the shadow of thee,  
Nor image of thine eyes in any spring,—  
How then should sound upon Life's darkening slope  
The ground-whirl of the perished leaves of Hope,  
The wind of Death's imperishable wing?

## V

## HEART'S HOPE

By what word's power, the key of paths untrod,  
Shall I the difficult deeps of Love explore,  
Till parted waves of Song yield up the shore  
Even as that sea which Israel crossed dryshod?  
For lo! in some poor rhythmic period,  
Lady, I fain would tell how evermore  
Thy soul I know not from thy body, nor  
Thee from myself, neither our love from God.  
Yea, in God's name, and Love's, and thine, would I  
Draw from one loving heart such evidence  
As to all hearts all things shall signify;  
Tender as dawn's first lull-fire, and intense  
As instantaneous penetrating sense,  
In Spring's birth-hour, of other Springs gone by.

## XV

## THE BIRTH-BOND

HAVE you not noted, in some family  
 Where two were born of a first marriage-bed,  
 How still they own their gracious bond, though fed  
 And nursed on the forgotten breast and knee?—  
 How to their father's children they shall be  
 In act and thought of one goodwill; but each  
 Shall for the other have, in silence speech,  
 And in a word complete community?  
 Even so, when first I saw you, seemed it, love,  
 That among souls allied to mine was yet  
 One nearer kindred than life hinted of.  
 O born with me somewhere that men forget,  
 And though in years of sight and sound unmet,  
 Known for my soul's birth-partner well enough!

## XIX

## SILENT NOON

YOUR hands lie open in the long fresh grass,—  
 The finger-points look through like rosy blooms:  
 Your eyes smile peace. The pasture gleams and glooms  
 'Neath billowing skies that scatter and amass.  
 All round our nest, far as the eye can pass,  
 Are golden kingcup-fields with silver edge  
 Where the cow-parsley skirts the hawthorn-hedge.  
 'Tis visible silence, still as the hour-glass.  
 Deep in the sun-searched growths the dragon-fly  
 Hangs like a blue thread loosened from the sky:—  
 So this winged hour is dropped to us from above.  
 Oh! clasp we to our hearts, for deathless dower,  
 This close-companioned inarticulate hour  
 When twofold silence was the song of love.

## XXVI

## MID-RAPTURE

THOU lovely and belovèd, thou my love;  
 Whose kiss seems still the first; whose summoning eyes,  
 Even now, as for our love-world's new sunrise,  
 Shed very dawn; whose voice, attuned above

All modulation of the deep-bowered dove,  
Is like a hand laid softly on the soul;  
Whose hand is like a sweet voice to control  
Those worn tired brows it hath the keeping of:—  
What word can answer to thy word,—what gaze  
To thine, which now absorbs within its sphere  
My worshipping face, till I am mirrored there  
Light-circled in a heaven of deep-drawn rays?  
What clasp, what kiss mine inmost heart can prove,  
O lovely and beloved, O my love?

## XXXI

## HER GIFTS

HIGH grace, the dower of queens; and therewithal  
Some wood-born wonder's sweet simplicity;  
A glance like water brimming with the sky  
Or hyacinth-light where forest-shadows fall;  
Such thrilling pallor of cheek as doth enthrall  
The heart; a mouth whose passionate forms imply  
All music and all silence held thereby;  
Deep golden locks, her sovereign coronal;  
A round reared neck, meet column of Love's shrine  
To cling to when the heart takes sanctuary;  
Hands which for ever at Love's bidding be,  
And soft-stirred feet still answering to his sign:—  
These are her gifts, as tongue may tell them o'er.  
Breathe low her name, my soul; for that means more.

## XXXIV

## THE DARK GLASS

NOT I myself know all my love for thee:  
How should I reach so far, who cannot weigh  
To-morrow's dower by gage of yesterday?  
Shall birth and death, and all dark names that be  
As doors and windows bared to some loud sea,  
Lash deaf mine ears and blind my face with spray;  
And shall my sense pierce love,—the last relay  
And ultimate outpost of eternity?

Lo! what am I to Love, the lord of all?  
 One murmuring shell he gathers from the sand,—  
 One little heart-flame sheltered in his hand.  
 Yet through thine eyes he grants me clearest call  
 And veriest touch of powers primordial  
 That any hour-girt life may understand.

## XLIX

## WILLOWWOOD

I SAT with Love upon a woodside well,  
 Leaning across the water, I and he;  
 Nor ever did he speak nor looked at me,  
 But touched his lute wherein was audible  
 The certain secret thing he had to tell:  
 Only our mirrored eyes met silently  
 In the low wave; and that sound came to be  
 The passionate voice I knew; and my tears fell.  
 And at their fall, his eyes beneath grew hers;  
 And with his foot and with his wing-feathers  
 He swept the spring that watered my heart's drouth.  
 Then the dark ripples spread to waving hair,  
 And as I stooped, her own lips rising there  
 Bubbled with brimming kisses at my mouth.

## LXXVIII

## BODY'S BEAUTY

OF Adam's first wife, Lilith, it is told  
 (The witch he loved before the gift of Eve,)  
 That, ere the snake's, her sweet tongue could deceive,  
 And her enchanted hair was the first gold.  
 And still she sits, young while the earth is old,  
 And, subtly of herself contemplative,  
 Draws men to watch the bright web she can weave,  
 Till heart and body and life are in its hold.  
 The rose and poppy are her flowers: for where  
 Is he not found, O Lilith! whom shed scent  
 And soft-shed kisses and soft sleep shall snare?  
 Lo! as that youth's eyes burned at thine, so went

Thy spell through him, and left his straight neck bent,  
And round his heart one strangling golden hair.

*Dante Gabriel Rossetti* [1828-1882]

## SONNETS

## MEETING

THEY made the chamber sweet with flowers and leaves,  
And the bed sweet with flowers on which I lay;  
While my soul, love-bound, loitered on its way.  
I did not hear the birds about the eaves,  
Nor hear the reapers talk among the sheaves:  
Only my soul kept watch from day to day,  
My thirsty soul kept watch for one away:—  
Perhaps he loves, I thought, remembers, grieves.  
At length there came the step upon the stair,  
Upon the lock the old familiar hand:  
Then first my spirit seemed to scent the air  
Of Paradise; then first the tardy sand  
Of time ran golden; and I felt my hair  
Put on a glory, and my soul expand.

## THE FIRST DAY

I WISH I could remember the first day,  
First hour, first moment of your meeting me,  
If bright or dim the season, it might be  
Summer or Winter for aught I can say;  
So unrecorded did it slip away,  
So blind was I to see and to foresee,  
So dull to mark the budding of my tree  
That would not blossom yet for many a May.  
If only I could recollect it, such  
A day of days! I let it come and go  
As traceless as a thaw of bygone snow;  
It seemed to mean so little, meant so much;  
If only now I could recall that touch,  
First touch of hand in hand—Did one but know!

## REMEMBER

REMEMBER me when I am gone away,  
 Gone far away into the silent land;  
 When you can no more hold me by the hand,  
 Nor I half turn to go, yet turning stay.  
 Remember me when no more, day by day,  
 You tell me of our future that you planned:  
 Only remember me; you understand  
 It will be late to counsel then or pray.  
 Yet if you should forget me for a while  
 And afterwards remember, do not grieve:  
 For if the darkness and corruption leave  
 A vestige of the thoughts that once I had,  
 Better by far you should forget and smile  
 Than that you should remember and be sad.

## REST

O EARTH, lie heavily upon her eyes;  
 Seal her sweet eyes weary of watching, Earth;  
 Lie close around her; leave no room for mirth  
 With its harsh laughter, nor for sound of sighs.  
 She hath no questions, she hath no replies,  
 Hushed in and curtained with a blessed dearth  
 Of all that irked her from the hour of birth;  
 With stillness that is almost Paradise.  
 Darkness more clear than noonday holdeth her,  
 Silence more musical than any song;  
 Even her very heart has ceased to stir:  
 Until the morning of Eternity  
 Her rest shall not begin nor end, but be;  
 And when she wakes she will not think it long.  
*Christina Georgina Rossetti* [1830-1894]

## HOW MY SONGS OF HER BEGAN

GOD made my lady lovely to behold;—  
 Above the painter's dream he set her face,  
 And wrought her body in divinest grace;  
 He touched the brown hair with a sense of gold,

And in the perfect form He did enfold  
 What was alone as perfect, the sweet heart;  
 Knowledge most rare to her He did impart,  
 And filled with love and worship all her days.  
 And then God thought Him how it would be well  
 To give her music, and to Love He said,  
 "Bring thou some minstrel now that he may tell  
 How fair and sweet a thing My hands have made."  
 Then at Love's call I came, bowed down my head,  
 And at His will my lyre grew audible.

*Philip Bourke Marston* [1850-1887]

### AT THE LAST

BECAUSE the shadows deepened verily,—  
 Because the end of all seemed near, forsooth,—  
 Her gracious spirit, ever quick to ruth,  
 Had pity on her bond-slave, even on me.  
 She came in with the twilight noiselessly,  
 Fair as a rose, immaculate as Truth;  
 She leaned above my wrecked and wasted youth;  
 I felt her presence, which I could not see.  
 "God keep you, my poor friend," I heard her say;  
 And then she kissed my dry, hot lips and eyes.  
 Kiss *thou* the next kiss, quiet Death, I pray;  
 Be instant on this hour, and so surprise  
 My spirit while the vision seems to stay;  
 Take thou the heart with the heart's Paradise.

*Philip Bourke Marston* [1850-1887]

### TO ONE WHO WOULD MAKE A CONFESSION

OH! leave the past to bury its own dead.  
 The past is naught to us, the present all.  
 What need of last year's leaves to strew Love's bed?  
 What need of ghost to grace a festival?  
 I would not, if I could, those days recall,  
 Those days not ours. For us the feast is spread,  
 The lamps are lit, and music plays withal.  
 Then let us love and leave the rest unsaid.



This island is our home. Around it roar  
 Great gulfs and oceans, channels, straits and seas.  
 What matter in what wreck we reached the shore,  
 So we both reached it? We can mock at these.  
 Oh! leave the past, if past indeed there be;  
 I would not know it; I would know but thee.

*Wilfred Scawen Blunt* [1840-

### LOVE IN THE WINDS

WHEN I am standing on a mountain crest,  
 Or hold the tiller in the dashing spray,  
 My love of you leaps foaming in my breast,  
 Shouts with the winds and sweeps to their foray;  
 My heart bounds with the horses of the sea,  
 And plunges in the wild ride of the night,  
 Flaunts in the teeth of tempest the large glee  
 That rides out Fate and welcomes gods to fight.  
 Ho, love, I laugh aloud for love of you,  
 Glad that our love is fellow to rough weather,—  
 No fretful orchid hothoused from the dew,  
 But hale and hardy as the highland heather,  
 Rejoicing in the wind that stings and thrills,  
 Comrade of ocean, playmate of the hills.

*Richard Hovey* [1864-1900]

### "WERE BUT MY SPIRIT LOOSED UPON THE AIR"

WERE but my spirit loosed upon the air,—  
 By some High Power who could Life's chains unbind,  
 Set free to seek what most it longs to find,—  
 To no proud Court of Kings would I repair:  
 I would but climb, once more, a narrow stair,  
 When day was wearing late, and dusk was kind;  
 And one should greet me to my failings blind,  
 Content so I but shared his twilight there.  
 Nay! well I know he waits not as of old,—  
 I could not find him in the old-time place,—

I must pursue him, made by sorrow bold,  
Through worlds unknown, in strange celestial race,  
Whose mystic round no traveller has told,  
From star to star, until I see his face.

*Louise Chandler Moulton* [1835-1908]

### RENOUNCEMENT

I MUST not think of thee; and, tired yet strong,  
I shun the love that lurks in all delight—  
The love of thee—and in the blue heaven's height,  
And in the dearest passage of a song.  
Oh, just beyond the fairest thoughts that throng  
This breast, the thought of thee waits hidden yet bright;  
But it must never, never come in sight;  
I must stop short of thee the whole day long.  
But when sleep comes to close each difficult day,  
When night gives pause to the long watch I keep,  
And all my bonds I needs must loose apart,  
Must doff my will as raiment laid away,—  
With the first dream that comes with the first sleep  
I run, I run, I am gathered to thy heart.

*Alice Meynell* [1853-

### “MY LOVE FOR THEE”

My love for thee doth march like armèd men,  
Against a queenly city they would take.  
Along the army's front its banners shake;  
Across the mountain and the sun-smit plain  
It steadfast sweeps as sweeps the steadfast rain;  
And now the trumpet makes the still air quake,  
And now the thundering cannon doth awake  
Echo on echo, echoing loud again.  
But, lo! the conquest higher than bard e'er sung:  
Instead of answering cannon, proud surrender!  
Joyful the iron gates are open flung  
And, for the conqueror, welcome gay and tender!  
O, bright the invader's path with tribute flowers,  
While comrade flags flame forth on wall and towers!

*Richard Watson Gilder* [1844-1909]

## SONNETS

## AFTER THE ITALIAN

I KNOW not if I love her overmuch;  
 But this I know, that when unto her face  
 She lifts her hand, which rests there, still, a space,  
 Then slowly falls—'tis I who feel that touch.  
 And when she sudden shakes her head, with such  
 A look, I soon her secret meaning trace.  
 So when she runs I think 'tis I who race.  
 Like a poor cripple who has lost his crutch  
 I am if she is gone; and when she goes,  
 I know not why, for that is a strange art—  
 As if myself should from myself depart.  
 I know not if I love her more than those  
 Who long her light have known; but for the rose  
 She covers in her hair, I'd give my heart.  
  
 I like her gentle hand that sometimes strays,  
 To find the place, through the same book with mine;  
 I like her feet; and O, those eyes divine!  
 And when we say farewell, perhaps she stays  
 Love-lingering—then hurries on her ways,  
 As if she thought, "To end my pain and thine."  
 I like her voice better than new-made wine;  
 I like the mandolin whereon she plays.  
 And I like, too, the cloak I saw her wear,  
 And the red scarf that her white neck doth cover,  
 And well I like the door that she comes through;  
 I like the ribbon that doth bind her hair—  
 But then, in truth, I am that lady's lover,  
 And every new day there is something new.

*Richard Watson Gilder [1844-1909]*

## STANZAS

## From "Modern Love"

## I

BY this he knew she wept with waking eyes:  
 That, at his hand's light quiver by her head,  
 The strange low sobs that shook their common bed  
 Were called into her with a sharp surprise,

And strangled mute, like little gaping snakes,  
Dreadfully venomous to him. She lay  
Stone-still, and the long darkness flowed away  
With muffled pulses. Then as midnight makes  
Her giant heart of Memory and Tears  
Drink the pale drug of silence, and so beat  
Sleep's heavy measure, they from head to feet  
Were moveless, looking through their dead black years,  
By vain regret scrawled over the blank wall.  
Like sculptured effigies they might be seen  
Upon their marriage-tomb, the sword between;  
Each wishing for the sword that severs all.

## II

It ended, and the morrow brought the task.  
Her eyes were guilty gates, that let him in  
By shutting all too zealous for their sin:  
Each sucked a secret, and each wore a mask.  
But, oh, the bitter taste her beauty had!  
He sickened as at breath of poison-flowers:  
A languid humor stole among the hours,  
And if their smiles encountered, he went mad,  
And raged deep inward, till the light was brown  
Before his vision, and the world forgot,  
Looked wicked as some old dull murder-spot.  
A star with lurid beams, she seemed to crown  
The pit of infamy: and then again  
He fainted on his vengefulness, and strove  
To ape the magnanimity of love,  
And smote himself, a shuddering heap of pain.

## III

This was the woman; what now of the man?  
But pass him. If he comes beneath a heel,  
He shall be crushed until he cannot feel,  
Or, being callous, haply till he can.  
But he is nothing:—nothing? Only mark  
The rich light striking out from her on him!  
Ha! what a sense it is when her eyes swim  
Across the man she singles, leaving dark

All else! Lord God, who mad'st the thing so fair,  
See that I am drawn to her, even now!  
It cannot be such harm on her cool brow  
To plant a kiss? Yet if I meet him there!  
But she is mine! Ah, no! I know too well  
I claim a star whose light is overcast:  
I claim a phantom-woman in the Past.  
The hour has struck, though I heard not the bell!

## XIV

What soul would bargain for a cure that brings  
Contempt the nobler agony to kill?  
Rather let me bear on the bitter ill,  
And strike this rusty bosom with new stings!  
It seems there is another veering fit,  
Since on a gold-haired lady's eyeballs pure,  
I looked with little prospect of a cure,  
The while her mouth's red bow loosed shafts of wit.  
Just heaven! can it be true that jealousy  
Has decked the woman thus? and does her head  
Swim somewhat for possessions forfeited?  
Madam, you teach me many things that be.  
I open an old book, and there I find,  
That "Women still may love whom they deceive."  
Such love I prize not, madam: by your leave,  
The game you play at is not to my mind.

## XVI

In our old shipwrecked days there was an hour  
When in the firelight steadily aglow,  
Joined slackly, we beheld the red chasm grow  
Among the clicking coals. Our library-bower  
That eve was left to us: and hushed we sat  
As lovers to whom Time is whispering.  
From sudden-opened doors we heard them sing:  
The nodding elders mixed good wine with chat.  
Well knew we that Life's greatest treasure lay  
With us, and of it was our talk. "Ah, yes!  
Love dies!" I said: I never thought it less.  
She yearned to me that sentence to unsay.

Then when the fire domed blackening, I found  
Her cheek was salt against my kiss, and swift  
Up the sharp scale of sobs her breast did lift:—  
Now am I haunted by that taste! that sound!

## XXVI

Love ere he bleeds, an eagle in high skies,  
Has earth beneath his wings: from reddened eve  
He views the rosy dawn. In vain they weave  
The fatal web below while far he flies.  
But when the arrow strikes him, there's a change.  
He moves but in the track of his spent pain,  
Whose red drops are the links of a harsh chain,  
Binding him to the ground, with narrow range.  
A subtle serpent then has Love become.  
I had the eagle in my bosom erst:  
Henceforward with the serpent I am cursed.  
I can interpret where the mouth is dumb.  
Speak, and I see the side-lie of a truth.  
Perchance my heart may pardon you this deed:  
But be no coward:—you that made Love bleed,  
You must bear all the venom of his tooth!

## XLI

How many a thing which we cast to the ground,  
When others pick it up becomes a gem!  
We grasp at all the wealth it is to them;  
And by reflected light its worth is found.  
Yet for us still 'tis nothing! and that zeal  
Of false appreciation quickly fades.  
This truth is little known to human shades,  
How rare from their own instinct 'tis to feel!  
They waste the soul with spurious desire,  
That is not the ripe flame upon the bough.  
We two have taken up a lifeless vow  
To rob a living passion: dust for fire!  
Madam is grave, and eyes the clock that tells  
Approaching midnight. We have struck despair  
Into two hearts. O, look we like a pair  
Who for fresh nuptials joyfully yield all else?

## XLIX

He found her by the ocean's moaning verge,  
Nor any wicked change in her discerned;  
And she believed his old love had returned,  
Which was her exultation, and her scourge.  
She took his hand, and walked with him, and seemed  
The wife he sought, though shadow-like and dry.  
She had one terror, lest her heart should sigh,  
And tell her loudly she no longer dreamed.  
She dared not say, "This is my breast: look in."  
But there's a strength to help the desperate weak.  
That night he learned how silence best can speak  
The awful things when Pity pleads for Sin.  
About the middle of the night her call  
Was heard, and he came wondering to the bed.  
"Now kiss me, dear! it may be, now!" she said.  
Lethe had passed those lips, and he knew all.

## L

Thus piteously Love closed what he begat:  
The union of this ever-diverse pair!  
These two were rapid falcons in a snare,  
Condemned to do the flitting of the bat.  
Lovers beneath the singing sky of May,  
They wandered once; clear as the dew on flowers:  
But they fed not on the advancing hours:  
Their hearts held cravings for the buried day.  
Then each applied to each that fatal knife,  
Deep questioning, which probes to endless dole.  
Ah, what a dusty answer gets the soul  
When hot for certainties in this our life!—  
In tragic hints here see what evermore  
Moves dark as yonder midnight ocean's force,  
Thumping like ramping hosts of warrior horse,  
To throw that faint thin line upon the shore!

*George Meredith* [1828-1909]

## SONNETS

From "Sonnets to Miranda"

## I

DAUGHTER of her whose face, and lofty name  
Prenuptial, of old States and Cities speak,  
Where lands of wine look north to peak on peak  
Of the overwatching Alps: through her, you claim  
Kinship with vanished Power, unvanish'd Fame;  
And midst a world grown colorless and bleak  
I see the blood of Doges in your cheek,  
And in your hair the Titian tints of flame.  
Daughter of England too, you first drew breath  
Where our coy Springs to our coy Summers yield;  
And you descend from one whose lance and shield  
Were with the grandsire of Elizabeth,  
When the Plantagenet saw the avenger Death  
Toward him spurring over Bosworth field.

## II

If you had lived in that more stately time  
When men remembered the great Tudor queen,  
To noblest verse your name had wedded been,  
And you for ever crowned with golden rhyme.  
If, mid Lorenzo's Florence, made sublime  
By Art's Re-Birth, you had moved, a Muse serene,  
The mightiest limners had revealed your mien  
To all the ages and each wondering clime.  
Fled are the singers that from language drew  
Its virgin secrets; and in narrow space  
The mightiest limners sleep: and only He,  
The Eternal Artist, still creates anew  
That which is fairer than all song—the grace  
That takes the world into captivity.

## III

I dare but sing of you in such a strain  
As may beseem the wandering harper's tongue,  
Who of the glory of his Queen hath sung,  
Outside her castle gates in wind and rain.



She, seated mid the noblest of her train,  
In her great halls with pictured arras hung,  
Hardly can know what melody hath rung  
Through the forgetting night, and rung in vain.  
He, with one word from her to whom he brings  
The loyal heart that she alone can sway,  
Would be made rich for ever; but he sings  
Of queenhood too aloof, too great, to say  
"Sing on, sing on, O minstrel"—though he flings  
His soul to the winds that whirl his songs away.

## V

I cast these lyric offerings at your feet,  
And ask you but to fling them not away:  
There suffer them to rest, till even they,  
By happy nearness to yourself, grow sweet.  
He that hath shaped and wrought them holds it meet  
That you be sung, not in some artless way,  
But with such pomp and ritual as when May  
Sends her full choir, the thronèd Morn to greet.  
With something caught from your own lofty air,  
With something learned from your own highborn grace,  
Song must approach your presence; must forbear  
Ali light and easy accost; and yet abase  
Its own proud spirit in awe and reverence there,  
Before the Wonder of your form and face.

## VI

I move amid your throng, I watch you hold  
Converse with many who are noble and fair,  
Yourself the noblest and the fairest there,  
Reigning supreme, crowned with that living gold.  
I talk with men whose names have been enrolled  
In England's book of honor; and I share  
With these *one* honor—your regard; and wear  
Your friendship as a jewel of worth untold.  
And then I go from out your spherèd light  
Into a world which still seems full of You.  
I know the stars are yonder, that possess  
Their ancient seats, heedless what mortals do;

But I behold in all the range of Night  
Only the splendor of your loveliness.

## VIII

If I had never known your face at all,  
Had only heard you speak, beyond thick screen  
Of leaves, in an old garden, when the sheen  
Of morning dwelt on dial and ivied wall,  
I think your voice had been enough to call  
Yourself before me, in living vision seen,  
So pregnant with your Essence had it been,  
So charged with You, in each soft rise and fall.  
At least I know, that when upon the night  
With chanted word your voice lets loose your soul,  
I am pierced, I am pierced and cloven, with Delight  
That hath all Pain within it, and the whole  
World's tears, all ecstasy of inward sight,  
And the blind cry of all the seas that roll.

*William Watson* [1858-

## SONNETS

From "Thysia"

## II

TWIN songs there are, of joyance, or of pain;  
One of the morning lark in midmost sky,  
When falls to earth a mist, a silver rain,  
A glittering cascade of melody;  
And mead and wold and the wide heaven rejoice,  
And praise the Maker; but alone I kneel  
In sorrowing prayer. Then wanes the day; a voice  
Trembles along the dusk, till peal on peal  
It pierces every living heart that hears,  
Pierces and burns and purifies like fire;  
Again I kneel under the starry spheres,  
And all my soul seems healed, and lifted higher,  
Nor could that jubilant song of day prevail  
Like thine of tender grief, O nightingale.

## III

Bow down, my song, before her presence high,  
In that far world where you must seek her now;  
Say that you bring to her no sonnetry,  
But plain-set anguish of the breast or brow;  
Say that on earth I sang to her alone,  
But now, while in her heaven she sits divine,  
Turning, I tell the world my bitter moan,  
Bidding it share its hopes and griefs with mine,  
Versing not what I would, but what I must,  
Wail of the wind, or sobbing of the wave;  
Ah! say you raised my bowed head from the dust,  
And held me backward from a willful grave;  
Say this, and her sweet pity will approve,  
And bind yet closer her dead bond of love.

## VII

I watch beside you in your silent room;  
Without, the chill rain falls, life dies away,  
The dead leaves drip, and the fast-gathering gloom  
Closes around this brief November day,  
First day of holy death, of sacred rest;  
I kiss your brow, calm, beautiful and cold,  
I lay my yearning arms across your breast,  
I claim our darling rapture as of old;  
Dear heart, I linger but a little space,  
Sweet wife, I come to your new world ere long;  
This lily—keep it till our next embrace,  
While the mute Angel makes our love more strong,  
While here I cling, in life's short agony,  
To God, and to your deathless memory.

## XVI

Comes the New Year; wailing the north winds blow;  
In her cold, lonely grave my dead love lies;  
Dead lies the stiffened earth beneath the snow,  
And blinding sleet blots out the desolate skies;  
I stand between the living and the dead;  
Hateful to me is life, hateful is death;

Her life was sad, and on that narrow bed  
She will not turn, nor wake with human breath.  
I kneel between the evil and the good;  
The struggle o'er, this one sweet faith have I—  
Though life and death be dimly understood,  
She loved me; I loved her; love cannot die;  
Go then thy way with thine accustomed cheer,  
Nor heed my churlish greeting, O New Year.

## XXIII

Like some lone miser, dear, behold me stand,  
To count my treasures, and their worth extol:—  
A last word penciled by that poor left hand;  
Two kindred names on the same gentle scroll,  
(I found it near your pillow,) traced below;  
This little scarf you made, our latest pride;  
The violet I digged so long ago,  
That nestled in your bosom till you died;  
But dearest to my heart, whereon it lies,  
Is one warm tress of your luxuriant hair,  
Still present to my touch, my lips, my eyes,  
Forever changeless, and forever fair,  
And even in your grave, beauteous and free  
From the cold grasp of mutability.

## XXXVI

So sang I in the springtime of my years—  
“There’s nothing we can call our own but love;”  
So let me murmur now that winter nears,  
And even in death the deathless truth approve.  
Oft have I seen the slow, the broadening river  
Roll its glad waters to the parent sea;  
Death is the call of love to love; the giver  
Claims his own gift for some new mystery.  
In boundless love divine the heavens are spread,  
In wedded love is earth’s divinest store,  
And he that liveth to himself is dead,  
And he that lives for love lives evermore;  
Only in love can life’s true path be trod;  
Love is self-giving; therefore love is God.

## XXXVII

Hear, O Self-Giver, infinite as good;  
 This faith, at least, my wavering heart should hold,  
 Nor find in dark regret its daily food,  
 But catch the gleam of glories yet untold.  
 Yea, even on earth, beloved, as love well knew,  
 Brief absence brought our fond returning kiss,  
 So let my soul to God's great world and you  
 Look onward with sweet pain of secret bliss;—  
 O sunset sky and lonely gleaming star,  
 Your beauty thrills me from the bound of space,  
 O Love, thy loveliness shows best afar,  
 And only Heaven shall give thee perfect grace;  
     Grant then, dear Lord, that all who love may be  
     Heirs of Thy glorious Immortality.

## XLV

How shall I tell the measure of my love?  
 'Tis vain that I have given thee vows and tears,  
 Or striven in verse my tenderness to prove,  
 Or held thy hand in journeyings through the years;  
 Vain that I follow now with hastening feet,  
 And sing thy death, still murmuring in my song,  
 "Only for thee I would the strain were sweet,  
 Only for thee I would the words were strong;"  
 Vain even that I closed with death, and fought  
 To hold thee longer in a world so dear,  
 Vain that I count a weary world as naught,  
 That I would die to bring thee back; I hear  
     God answer me from heaven, O angel wife—  
     "To prove thy love, live thou a nobler life."

*Morton Luce* [18 —

## SONNETS

From "Sonnets from the Portuguese"

## I

I THOUGHT once how Theocritus had sung  
 Of the sweet years, the dear and wished-for years,  
 Who each one in a gracious hand appears  
 To bear a gift for mortals, old or young:

And, as I mused it in his antique tongue,  
I saw, in gradual vision through my tears,  
The sweet, sad years, the melancholy years,  
Those of my own life, who by turns had flung  
A shadow across me. Straightway I was 'ware,  
So weeping, how a mystic Shape did move  
Behind me, and drew me backward by the hair;  
And a voice said in mastery, while I strove,—  
“Guess now who holds thee?”—“Death,” I said. But, there,  
The silver answer rang,—“Not Death, but Love.”

## III

Unlike are we, unlike, O princely Heart!  
Unlike our uses and our destinies.  
Our ministering two angels look surprise  
On one another, as they strike athwart  
Their wings in passing. Thou, bethink thee, art  
A guest for queens to social pageantries,  
With gages from a hundred brighter eyes  
Than tears even can make mine, to play thy part  
Of chief musician. What hast *thou* to do  
With looking from the lattice-lights at me,  
A poor, tired, wandering singer, singing through  
The dark, and leaning up a cypress tree?  
The chrism is on thine head,—on mine, the dew,—  
And Death must dig the level where these agree.

## VI

Go from me. Yet I feel that I shall stand  
Henceforward in thy shadow. Nevermore  
Alone upon the threshold of my door  
Of individual life, I shall command  
The uses of my soul, nor lift my hand  
Serenely in the sunshine as before,  
Without the sense of that which I forbore,—  
Thy touch upon the palm. The widest land  
Doom takes to part us, leaves thy heart in mine  
With pulses that beat double. What I do  
And what I dream include thee, as the wine  
Must taste of its own grapes. And when I sue

God for myself, He hears that name of thine,  
And sees within my eyes the tears of two.

## VII

The face of all the world is changed, I think,  
Since first I heard the footsteps of thy soul  
Move still, oh, still, beside me, as they stole  
Betwixt me and the dreadful outer brink  
Of obvious death, where I, who thought to sink,  
Was caught up into love, and taught the whole  
Of life in a new rhythm. The cup of dole  
God gave for baptism; I am fain to drink,  
And praise its sweetness, Sweet, with thee anear.  
The name of country, heaven, are changed away  
For where thou art or shalt be, there or here;  
And this . . . this lute and song . . . loved yesterday,  
(The singing angels know) are only dear  
Because thy name moves right in what they say.

## VIII

What can I give thee back, O liberal  
And princely giver, who hast brought the gold  
And purple of thine heart, unstained, untold,  
And laid them on the outside of the wall  
For such as I to take or leave withal,  
In unexpected largess? Am I cold,  
Ungrateful, that for these most manifold  
High gifts, I render nothing back at all?  
Not so; not cold,—but very poor instead.  
Ask God who knows. For frequent tears have run  
The colors from my life, and left so dead  
And pale a stuff, it were not fitly done  
To give the same as pillow to thy head.  
Go farther! let it serve to trample on.

## IX

Can it be right to give what I can give?  
To let thee sit beneath the fall of tears  
As salt as mine, and hear the sighing years  
Re-sighing on my lips renunciative

Through those infrequent smiles which fail to live  
For all thy adjurations? O my fears,  
That this can scarce be right! We are not peers  
So to be lovers; and I own, and grieve,  
That givers of such gifts as mine are, must  
Be counted with the ungenerous. Out, alas!  
I will not soil thy purple with my dust,  
Nor breathe my poison on thy Venice-glass,  
Nor give thee any love—which were unjust.  
Beloved, I only love thee! let it pass.

## X

Yet, love, mere love, is beautiful indeed  
And worthy of acceptance. Fire is bright,  
Let temple burn, or flax; an equal light  
Leaps in the flame from cedar-plank or weed:  
And love is fire. And when I say at need  
*I love thee . . . mark! . . . I love thee*—in thy sight  
I stand transfigured, glorified aright,  
With conscience of the new rays that proceed  
Out of my face toward thine. There's nothing low  
In love, when love the lowest: meanest creatures  
Who love God, God accepts while loving so.  
And what I *feel*, across the inferior features  
Of what I *am*, doth flash itself, and show  
How that great work of Love enhances Nature's.

## XII

Indeed this very love which is my boast,  
And which, when rising up from breast to brow,  
Doth crown me with a ruby large enow  
To draw men's eyes and prove the inner cost,—  
This love even, all my worth, to the uttermost,  
I should not love withal, unless that thou  
Hadst set me an example, shown me how,  
When first thine earnest eyes with mine were crossed,  
And love called love. And thus, I cannot speak  
Of love even, as a good thing of my own:  
Thy soul hath snatched up mine all faint and weak,  
And placed it by thee on a golden throne,—



And that I love (O soul, we must be meek!)  
Is by thee only, whom I love alone.

## XIV

If thou must love me, let it be for naught  
Except for love's sake only. Do not say  
"I love her for her smile—her look—her way  
Of speaking gently,—for a trick of thought  
That falls in well with mine, and certes brought  
A sense of pleasant ease on such a day"—  
For these things in themselves, Belovèd, may  
Be changed, or change for thee,—and love, so wrought,  
May be unwrought so. Neither love me for  
Thine own dear pity's wiping my cheeks dry,—  
A creature might forget to weep, who bore  
Thy comfort long, and lose thy love thereby!  
But love me for love's sake, that evermore  
Thou may'st love on, through love's eternity.

## XVII

My poet, thou canst touch on all the notes  
God set between His After and Before,  
And strike up and strike off the general roar  
Of the rushing worlds a melody that floats  
In a serene air purely. Antidotes  
Of medicated music, answering for  
Mankind's forlornest uses, thou canst pour  
From thence into their ears. God's will devotes  
Thine to such ends, and mine to wait on thine.  
How, Dearest, wilt thou have me for most use?  
A hope, to sing by gladly? or a fine  
Sad memory, with thy songs to interfuse?  
A shade, in which to sing—of palm or pine?  
A grave, on which to rest from singing? Choose.

## XVIII

I never gave a lock of hair away  
To a man, Dearest, except this to thee,  
Which now upon my fingers thoughtfully  
I ring out to the full brown length and say

"Take it." My day of youth went yesterday;  
My hair no longer bounds to my foot's glee,  
Nor plant I it from rose or myrtle-tree,  
As girls do, any more: it only may  
Now shade on two pale cheeks the mark of tears,  
Taught drooping from the head that hangs aside  
Through sorrow's trick. I thought the funeral-shears  
Would take this first, but Love is justified,—  
Take it thou,—finding pure, from all those years,  
The kiss my mother left here when she died.

## XXI

Say over again, and yet once over again,  
That thou dost love me. Though the word repeated  
Should seem "a cuckoo-song," as thou dost treat it,  
Remember, never to the hill or plain,  
Valley and wood, without her cuckoo-strain,  
Comes the fresh Spring in all her green completed.  
Belovèd, I, amid the darkness greeted  
By a doubtful spirit-voice, in that doubt's pain  
Cry: "Speak once more—thou lovest!" Who can fear  
Too many stars, though each in heaven shall roll,  
Too many flowers, though each shall crown the year?  
Say thou dost love me, love me, love me,—toll  
The silver iterance!—only minding, Dear,  
To love me also in silence with thy soul.

## XXII

When our two souls stand up erect and strong,  
Face to face, silent, drawing nigh and nigher,  
Until the lengthening wings break into fire  
At either curvèd point,—what bitter wrong  
Can the earth do us, that we should not long  
Be here contented? Think. In mounting higher,  
The angels would press on us and aspire  
To drop some golden orb of perfect song  
Into our deep, dear silence. Let us stay  
Rather on earth, Belovèd,—where the unfit  
Contrarious moods of men recoil away  
And isolate pure spirits, and permit

A place to stand and love in for a day,  
With darkness and the death-hour rounding it.

## XXVIII

My letters! all dead paper, mute and white!  
And yet they seem alive and quivering  
Against my tremulous hands which loose the string  
And let them drop down on my knee to-night.  
This said,—he wished to have me in his sight  
Once, as a friend: this fixed a day in spring  
To come and touch my hand . . . a simple thing,  
Yet I wept for it!—this, . . . the paper's light . . .  
Said, *Dear, I love thee*; and I sank and quailed,  
As if God's future thundered on my past.  
This said, *I am thine*,—and so its ink has paled  
With lying at my heart that beat too fast.  
And this . . . O Love, thy words have ill availed,  
If, what this said, I dared repeat at last!

## XXXVIII

First time he kissed me, he but only kissed  
The fingers of this hand wherewith I write;  
And ever since, it grew more clean and white,  
Slow to world-greetings, quick with its "Oh, list,"  
When the angels speak. A ring of amethyst  
I could not wear here, plainer to my sight,  
Than that first kiss. The second passed in height  
The first, and sought the forehead, and half missed,  
Half falling on the hair. O beyond meed!  
That was the chrism of love, which love's own crown,  
With sanctifying sweetness, did precede.  
The third upon my lips was folded down  
In perfect, purple state; since when, indeed,  
I have been proud, and said, "My love, my own!"

## XLIII

How do I love thee? Let me count the ways.  
I love thee to the depth and breadth and height  
My soul can reach, when feeling out of sight  
For the ends of Being and ideal Grace.

I love thee to the level of everyday's  
Most quiet need, by sun and candle-light.  
I love thee freely, as men strive for Right;  
I love thee purely, as they turn from Praise.  
I love thee with the passion put to use  
In my old griefs, and with my childhood's faith.  
I love thee with a love I seemed to lose  
With my lost saints,—I love thee with the breath,  
Smiles, tears, of all my life!—and, if God choose,  
I shall but love thee better after death.

*Elisabeth Barrett Browning* [1806-1861]

## ONE WORD MORE

TO E. B. B.

### I

THERE they are, my fifty men and women  
Naming me the fifty poems finished!  
Take them, Love, the book and me together;  
Where the heart lies, let the brain lie also.

### II

Rafael made a century of sonnets,  
Made and wrote them in a certain volume  
Dinted with the silver-pointed pencil  
Else he only used to draw Madonnas:  
These, the world might view—but one, the volume.  
Who that one, you ask? Your heart instructs you.  
Did she live and love it all her lifetime?  
Did she drop, his lady of the sonnets,  
Die, and let it drop beside her pillow  
Where it lay in place of Rafael's glory,  
Rafael's cheek so duteous and so loving—  
Cheek, the world was wont to hail a painter's,  
Rafael's cheek, her love had turned a poet's?

### III

You and I would rather read that volume,  
(Taken to his beating bosom by it)  
Lean and list the bosom-beats of Rafael,  
Would we not? than wonder at Madonnas—  
Her, San Sisto names, and Her, Foligno,  
Her, that visits Florence in a vision,  
Her, that's left with lilies in the Louvre—  
Seen by us and all the world in circle.

### IV

You and I will never read that volume.  
Guido Reni, like his own eye's apple

Guarded long the treasure-book and loved it.  
Guido Reni dying, all Bologna  
Cried, and the world cried too, "Ours, the treasure!"  
Suddenly, as rare things will, it vanished.

## V

Dante once prepared to paint an angel:  
Whom to please? You whisper "Beatrice."  
While he mused and traced it and retraced it,  
(Peradventure with a pen corroded  
Still by drops of that hot ink he dipped for,  
When, his left hand i' the hair o' the wicked,  
Back he held the brow and pricked its stigma,  
Bit into the live man's flesh for parchment,  
Loosed him, laughed to see the writing rankle,  
Let the wretch go festering through Florence)—  
Dante, who loved well because he hated,  
Hated wickedness that hinders loving,  
Dante standing, studying his angel,—  
In there broke the folk of his Inferno.  
Says he—"Certain people of importance"  
(Such he gave his daily dreadful line to)  
"Entered and would seize, forsooth, the poet."  
Says the poet—"Then I stopped my painting."

## VI

You and I would rather see that angel,  
Painted by the tenderness of Dante,  
Would we not?—than read a fresh Inferno.

## VII

You and I will never see that picture.  
While he mused on love and Beatrice,  
While he softened o'er his outlined angel,  
In they broke, those "people of importance":  
We and Bice bear the loss forever.

## VIII

What of Rafael's sonnets, Dante's picture?  
This: no artist lives and loves, that longs not

Once, and only once, and for one only,  
 (Ah, the prize!) to find his love a language  
 Fit and fair and simple and sufficient—  
 Using nature that's an art to others,  
 Not, this one time, art that's turned his nature.  
 Ay, of all the artists living, loving,  
 None but would forego his proper dowry,—  
 Does he paint? he fain would write a poem,—  
 Does he write? he fain would paint a picture,  
 Put to proof art alien to the artist's,  
 Once, and only once, and for one only,  
 So to be the man and leave the artist,  
 Gain the man's joy, miss the artist's sorrow.

## IX

Wherefore? Heaven's gift takes earth's abatement!  
 He who smites the rock and spreads the water,  
 Bidding drink and live a crowd beneath him,  
 Even he, the minute makes immortal,  
 Proves, perchance, but mortal in the minute,  
 Desecrates, belike, the deed in doing.  
 While he smites, how can he but remember,  
 So he smote before, in such a peril,  
 When they stood and mocked—"Shall smiting help us?"  
 When they drank and sneered—"A stroke is easy!"  
 When they wiped their mouths and went their journey,  
 Throwing him for thanks—"But drought was pleasant."  
 Thus old memories mar the actual triumph;  
 Thus the doing savors of disrelish;  
 Thus achievement lacks a gracious somewhat;  
 O'er-importuned brows becloud the mandate,  
 Carelessness or consciousness—the gesture.  
 For he bears an ancient wrong about him,  
 Sees and knows again those phalanxed faces,  
 Hears, yet one time more, the 'customed prelude—  
 "How shouldst thou of all men, smite, and save us?"  
 Guesses what is like to prove the sequel—  
 "Egypt's flesh-pots—nay, the drought was better."

## X

Oh, the crowd must have emphatic warrant!  
Theirs, the Sinai-forehead's cloven brilliance,  
Right-arm's rod-sweep, tongue's imperial fiat.  
Never dares the man put off the prophet.

## XI

Did he love one face from out the thousands,  
(Were she Jethro's daughter, white and wifely,  
Were she but the Æthiopian bondslave,)  
He would envy yon dumb patient camel,  
Keeping a reserve of scanty water  
Meant to save his own life in the desert;  
Ready in the desert to deliver  
(Kneeling down to let his breast be opened)  
Hoard and life together for his mistress.

## XII

I shall never, in the years remaining,  
Paint you pictures, no, nor carve you statues,  
Make you music that should all-express me;  
So it seems: I stand on my attainment.  
This of verse alone, one life allows me;  
Verse and nothing else have I to give you.  
Other heights in other lives, God willing:  
All the gifts from all the heights, your own, Love!

## XIII

Yet a semblance of resource avails us—  
Shade so finely touched, love's sense must seize it.  
Take these lines, look lovingly and nearly,  
Lines I write the first time and the last time.  
He who works in fresco, steals a hair-brush,  
Curbs the liberal hand, subservient proudly,  
Cramps his spirit, crowds its all in little,  
Makes a strange art of an art familiar,  
Fills his lady's missal-marge with flowerets.  
He who blows through bronze, may breathe through silver,  
Fitly serenade a slumbrous princess.  
He who writes, may write for once as I do.



## XIV

Love, you saw me gather men and women,  
Live or dead or fashioned by my fancy,  
Enter each and all, and use their service,  
Speak from every mouth,—the speech, a poem.  
Hardly shall I tell my joys and sorrows,  
Hopes and fears, belief and disbelieving:  
I am mine and yours—the rest be all men's,  
Karshish, Cleon, Norbert, and the fifty.  
Let me speak this once in my true person,  
Not as Lippo, Roland, or Andrea,  
Though the fruit of speech be just this sentence:  
Pray you, look on these my men and women,  
Take and keep my fifty poems finished;  
Where my heart lies, let my brain lie also!  
Poor the speech; be how I speak, for all things.

## XV

Not but that you know me! Lo, the moon's self!  
Here in London, yonder late in Florence,  
Still we find her face, the thrice-transfigured.  
Curving on a sky imbrued with color,  
Drifted over Fiesole by twilight,  
Came she, our new crescent of a hair's-breadth.  
Full she flared it, lamping Samminiato,  
Rounder 'twixt the cypresses and rounder,  
Perfect till the nightingales applauded.  
Now, a piece of her old self, impoverished,  
Hard to greet, she traverses the house-roofs,  
Hurries with unhandsome thrift of silver,  
Goes dispiritedly, glad to finish.

## XVI

What, there's nothing in the moon noteworthy?  
Nay: for if that moon could love a mortal,  
Use, to charm him (so to fit a fancy),  
All her magic ('tis the old sweet mythos),  
She would turn a new side to her mortal,  
Side unseen of herdsman, huntsman, steersman—

Blank to Zoroaster on his terrace,  
Blind to Galileo on his turret,  
Dumb to Homer, dumb to Keats—him, even!  
Think, the wonder of the moonstruck mortal—  
When she turns round, comes again in heaven,  
Opens out anew for worse or better!  
Proves she like some portent of an iceberg  
Swimming full upon the ship it founders,  
Hungry with huge teeth of splintered crystals?  
Proves she as the paved work of a sapphire  
Seen by Moses when he climbed the mountain?  
Moses, Aaron, Nadab and Abihu  
Climbed and saw the very God, the Highest,  
Stand upon the paved work of a sapphire.  
Like the bodied heaven in his clearness  
Shone the stone, the sapphire of that paved work,  
When they ate and drank and saw God also!

## XVII

What were seen? None knows, none ever shall know.  
Only this is sure—the sight were other,  
Not the moon's same side, born late in Florence,  
Dying now impoverished here in London.  
God be thanked, the meanest of his creatures  
Boasts two soul-sides, one to face the world with,  
One to show a woman when he loves her!

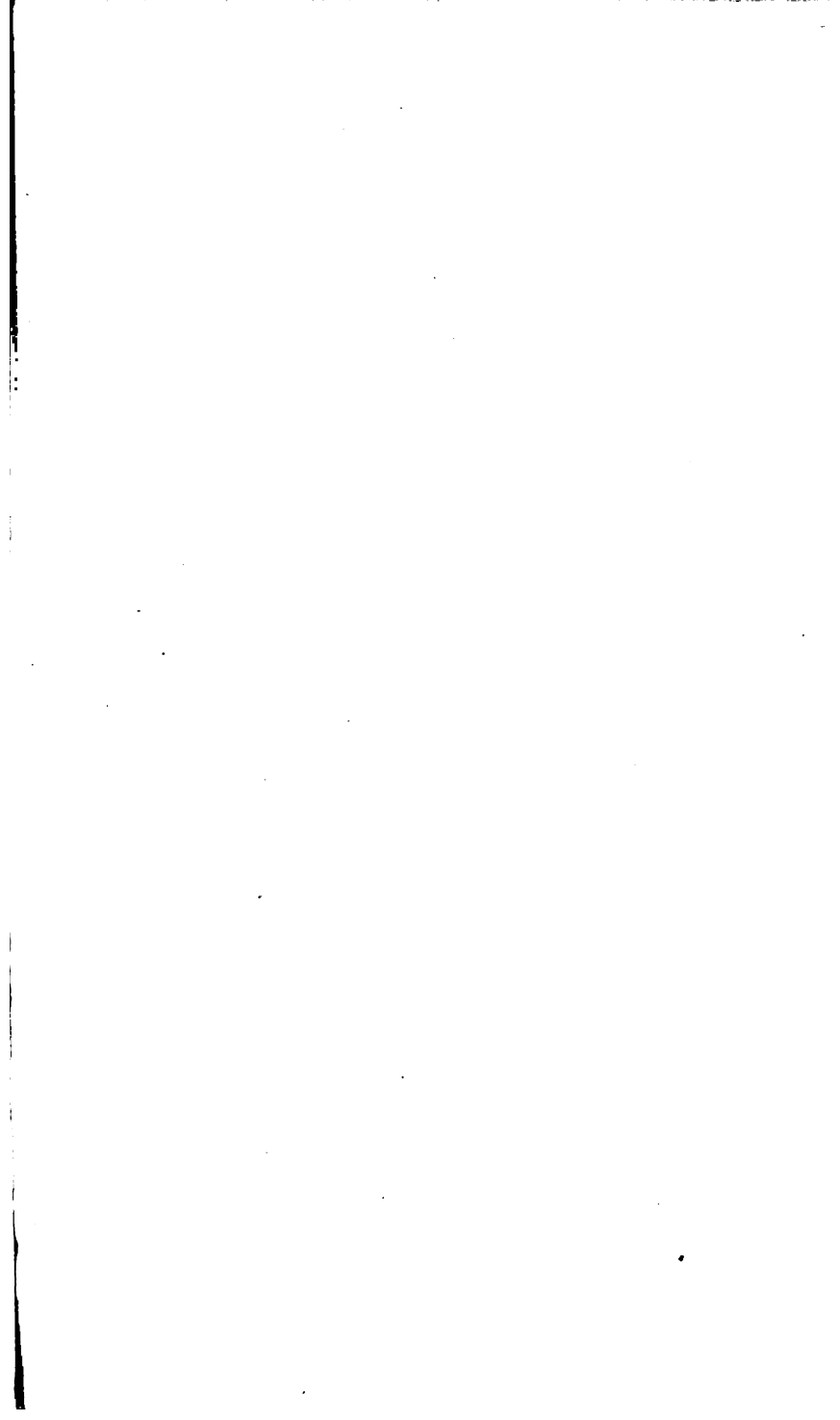
## XVIII

This I say of me, but think of you, Love!  
This to you—yourself my moon of poets!  
Ah, but that's the world's side, there's the wonder,  
Thus they see you, praise you, think they know you!  
There, in turn I stand with them and praise you—  
Out of my own self, I dare to phrase it.  
But the best is when I glide from out them,  
Cross a step or two of dubious twilight,  
Come out on the other side, the novel  
Silent silver lights and darks undreamed of,  
Where I hush and bless myself with silence.

## XIX

Oh, their Rafael of the dear Madonnas,  
Oh, their Dante of the dread Inferno,  
Wrote one song—and in my brain I sing it,  
Drew one angel—borne, see, on my bosom!

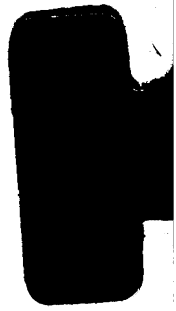
*Robert Browning* [1812-1889]











1

